

# INDEXES

<i>People</i>	897
<i>Places</i>	932
<i>Subjects</i>	939

## PEOPLE

*Women are cross-referenced by married names when possible.*

- Aagard, N. P., 326  
Abbott, Cynthia. *See under Fife*  
Abbott, Phebe Abigail. *See under Fife*  
Abbott, Priscilla. *See under Lemmon*  
Acklin, William Henry (aka Henry Jordan), 1–2  
Adair, Aaron Porter (Aport), Jr., 855n  
Adair, Aaron Porter, Sr., 301–2n, 724, 854–55n  
Adair, Annie Catherine Lauritsen Hansen, 256  
Adair, Fannie Crosby, 30n, 301, 855n  
Adair, Francis Myriah. *See under Peach*  
Adair, George, 855n  
Adair, Jedediah Houston, 759n  
Adair, Julia Maxwell, 758–59n  
Adair, Mary. *See under Mangum*  
Adair, Mary Vance, 575n, 855n  
Adair, Samuel Jefferson, 256n, 854  
Adair, Thomas Jefferson, 575n, 854  
Adair, Wesley, 854–55  
Adams, David, 468, 854–55  
Adams, Emma H., 655n  
Adams, Jerome Jefferson, 713n, 853  
Adams, John Quincy, 643  
Adams, Martha Louise. *See under Sponseller*  
Adams, Sabina Ann. *See under Nicoll*  
Adersen, Kristen (Metta Katrina). *See under Hansen*  
Adersen, Mary (Maren). *See under Hansen*  
Adersen, Peter (md. Annie Catherine Lauritsen), 256  
Aikens, Mary. *See under Smith*  
Albeck, Martha Maria Christensen. *See under Outzen*  
Alchesay, William, 12, 188, 251, 465–66  
Aldrich, Almira White. *See under Allred*  
Aldrich, Levi (md. Louisa Wing), 623  
Alger, Sarah Priscilla Hamblin, 237, 413, 839  
Alispah, Lillie. *See under Webb*  
Alldredge, Ida R., 4n  
Allen, Adelaide Cedilla, 38  
Allen, Alex, 299n  
Allen, Andrew Lee, 38  
Allen, Annie, 35  
Allen, Barbara, 33, 35, 37  
Allen, Barbara Ann Phelps, 12n, 33–38, 533–35, 835n, 867, 873  
Allen, Ben Rich, 33, 35–36  
Allen, Benjamin, 35  
Allen, Blanche. *See under Leavitt*  
Allen, Charles Ashael, 33, 35–37, 534  
Allen, Charles Hopkins, 35, 38–41  
Allen, Charles Lewis, 36, 38  
Allen, Clarinda Knapp, 38  
Allen, Deborah, 38  
Allen, Della, 33, 36  
Allen, Diane, 453  
Allen, Eldred Phelps, 33, 35  
Allen, Elijah, 21, 38, 41  
Allen, Elizabeth Adelaide Hoopes, 21, 38–41, 536, 839, 867  
Allen, Fannie Busby Peterson, 35  
Allen, Francis Marion (md. Mary Kimball Burnham), 576–77n  
Allen, Gove Liahona, 33, 35–36  
Allen, Harriet, 672  
Allen, Hyrum Loren, 33, 35, 37  
Allen, Ida, 36–37  
Allen, James (Captain, Mormon Battalion), 444  
Allen, James L. (1878), 520n, 578  
Allen, James David, 36, 38  
Allen, Jane. *See under Freeman*  
Allen, Jane Nelson, 483, 485–86  
Allen, Jonathan Alexander (John A.), 485  
Allen, John R., 33, 37  
Allen, John Seymour, 33–38  
Allen, Joseph, 38  
Allen, Joseph Seymour, 33, 35  
Allen, Julia, 38  
Allen, Lottie, 577  
Allen, Marion, 299n  
Allen, Mary, 33, 35–36  
Allen, Priscilla, 38  
Allen, Rebecca Hannah. *See under Phelps*  
Allen, Rial, 299–300, 576, 855  
Allen, Russell Hoopes, 33, 35–36  
Allen, Susan Elizabeth Collins, 576  
Allen, Susan Temperance (Temy). *See under Randall*  
Allen, Theodore Knapp, 38  
Allen, Warner Hoopes, 35, 38  
Allen, William C., 21, 331n, 580n, 852  
Allred, Almira White Aldrich, 623–25  
Allred, Eliza Layton, 128, 322  
Allred, Florence O. *See under Emmett*  
Allred, Hannah Elmina. *See under Sanders*  
Allred, Isaac, 552n, 623–25  
Allred, James, 625  
Allred, James R., 624n  
Allred, Joseph G., 322, 404  
Allred, Julia Ann Taylor, 623  
Allred, Maggie (Dot). *See under Asay*  
Allred, Reddick N., 624n  
Allred, Samuel, 623n  
Allred, Sarah. *See under Hunt*  
Allred, William Alma, 623  
Alsap, Anna Murray, 504n, 507  
Alsap, John Taber, 507  
Amburg, David V., 568  
Ames, F. A., 559, 837  
Amos, Will, 253n, 855

## PIONEER WOMEN OF ARIZONA: PEOPLE

- Andersen/Anderson, Andrew, 529–31, 860  
 Andersen, Anna Marie. *See under* Gulbrandsen  
 Andersen/Anderson, Hans (md. Maren Jensen), 528, 530n  
 Andersen, Janet Henderson, 530  
 Andersen/Anderson, Mary. *See under* Peterson  
 Anderson, Amelia. *See under* Cross  
 Anderson, Anna L., 211  
 Anderson, Bertha E. *See under* Kleinman  
 Anderson, Carl Gideon, 317n  
 Anderson, J. P., 326  
 Anderson, Johanna Sophia. *See under* Johnson  
 Anderson, John (md. Fredericka?), 306–10, 839  
 Anderson, Maren Jensen, 528  
 Andrus, James, 645n, 814  
 Angle, Caleb, 242n  
 Angle, George, 242  
 Apache Kid, 118  
 Applegate, James, 615–16  
 Applegate, Lydia Ann. *See under* Lemmon  
 Archibald, Agnes Christina Kinghorn, 491  
 Armstrong, A. A., 314  
 Arrington, Leonard J., 11, 27n, 168, 245, 705n, 836  
 Asay, Maggie (Dot) Allred, 128, 322  
 Ashby, Lucy. *See under* Clark  
 Ashby, William, 107  
 Ashby, Elizabeth Grimsdale, 107  
 Ashman, Ellen. *See under* Webb  
 Ashton, John Mills, 266  
 Ashton, Thomas (md. Sarah Mills), 266  
 Ashurst, Henry Fountain (Senator), 112n, 468  
 Austin, James T., 568  
 Averett, Elijah, Jr., 645  
 Averett, Elijah, Sr., 539n, 644  
 Averett, Cherrizade Grimes, 539n  
 Averett, Johanna Christene Nielsen/Carlsen, 644  
 Averett, Maria Janette. *See under* Shumway  
 Babbitt family, 284n  
 Baca, Dionicio, 845  
 Baca, Elalaio, 845  
 Baca, Fidencio, 352n, 844  
 Baca, Juan, 845  
 Baca, Lorenzo, 563  
 Baca, Santiago 815n  
 Badilla, Pedro Maria (Father), 352  
 Bagley, Daniel, 374, 806–10  
 Bagley, Eli, I, 806  
 Bagley, Eli, II, 806  
 Bagley (Flannigan), Joseph Daniel, 809n, 813  
 Bagley, Margaret Melissa. *See under* Stinson  
 Bagley, Mary Wood, 374n, 806–10  
 Bagley, Nancy Cedenia. *See under* Willis  
 Bagnall, George, 854  
 Bah Hah (Apache), 184  
 Baird, Andrew Jackson, 45n  
 Baird, Diannah Blanche, 43  
 Baird, Emma Linda Hiskey, 45n  
 Baird, James Alexander, 43  
 Baird, Joseph Francis, 43  
 Baird, Laura Gertrude, 43  
 Baird, Louis Graham, 43, 45  
 Baird, Margaret Henrietta Camp Brantley, 43–48, 225, 515n, 708, 857n  
 Baird, Margaret May. *See under* Wilhelm  
 Baird, Richard Alexander, 43, 45  
 Baird, Samuel Williams, 43  
 Ballard, Annie, 49  
 Ballard, Benjamin J., 49  
 Ballard, Charles Harvey, 49–52  
 Ballard, Charlotte, 49, 312  
 Ballard, Frances, 49  
 Ballard, Harold Smith, 49  
 Ballard, Harvey, 49  
 Ballard, Jessie, 49, 287  
 Ballard, John H., 49  
 Ballard, Julia Johnson Smith, 49–53, 154, 189, 676, 873  
 Ballard, Luella. *See under* Webb  
 Ballard, Mauretta, 49  
 Ballard, Phyllis, 49–50  
 Ballenger, Jesse O., 21, 331, 580n, 755, 851  
 Balliff, Louisa, 530  
 Bannister, Bryant, 792  
 Bargeman, Joe, 115  
 Barker, Della Ellen. *See under* Fellows  
 Barker, Henry, 101  
 Barker, Margaret Stalle (Marguerite Stale), 100–101  
 Barker, Martha. *See under* Phelps  
 Barlow, Betsey, 87  
 Barlow, Catherine (Kate). *See under* Burton  
 Barlow, Electa de la Motte, 83  
 Barlow, James Madison, 83–84, 87, 838  
 Barlow, Joe, 84  
 Barnes, Louisa. *See under* Pratt  
 Barnes, Will C., 23, 287, 395, 528, 706–7, 846, 854–55, 957  
 Barnett boys, 539  
 Barnett, Eliza. *See under* Stewart  
 Barnett, Robert (md. Hannah Herron?), 773  
 Barney, Laura, 105  
 Barrett, Martha. *See under* Haws  
 Barth, Morris, 227, 857  
 Barth, Nathan, 227, 356, 857  
 Barth, Pauline, 356, 837n  
 Barth, Solomon (Sol), 176, 227, 568, 756, 857  
 Barton, Elizabeth Amy. *See under* Greenhaw  
 Barton, John, 80–81, 220  
 Barton, Joseph (Colonel), 264  
 Barton, Melissa Amy Ray, 220  
 Barton, Rena, 220  
 Bate, Clara Melissa Carter, 451  
 Bates, Angenet. *See under* Lambson  
 Bates, Aretha Morilla. *See under* Wakefield  
 Bates, Lansing, 756  
 Bates, Lucy Turley, 727, 729, 732  
 Bates, Mary Ann. *See under* Ellsworth  
 Bates, Morilla Spink, 653, 755  
 Bates, Orumus Ephraim, 755  
 Bates, Orville, 755  
 Bates, Sarah Ellen Wakefield, 755  
 Batty family, 373  
 Baxter, Henry (md. Agnes), 146n  
 Baxter, Jane. *See under* Casto  
 Baxter, William S., 529n  
 Beadle, Winona Lisonbee, 414–15  
 Beadle, Zena. *See under* Hunt  
 Beale, Edward Fitzgerald (Lt.), 848, 851  
 Bean, Harriet Ann. *See under* Cluff  
 Bean, James Addison (md. Harriet Catherine Fausett), 110, 113n  
 Beattie (Batie), Caroline (Carolina). *See under* Fenstermaker  
 Beattie (Batie), William, 450–51n  
 Becker, Gustav, 151, 568  
 Becker, Julius, 151, 568, 815  
 Beckwith, Edward G. (Lt.), 816  
 Beebe, Harriet Maria. *See under* Gardner  
 Beebe, Nelson P., 567, 853  
 Beebe, Ruth Jane. *See under* Hopkins  
 Beecher, Dale F., 757  
 Beecher, Henry Ward, 643n  
 Beecraft, William, 700  
 Bell, Elizabeth. *See under* Campkin  
 Bell, James, 420, 422  
 Belt, John, 806  
 Bennion, Enoch, 271,  
 Bennion, John (md. Esther), 271n  
 Benson, Ezra Taft (President), 418n  
 Benson, George (md. Sarah), 418n  
 Benson, Louisa, 418n  
 Bent, Charles, 346n  
 Bent, William, 346n  
 Bentley, Gladys, 780  
 Benz, Anna. *See under* Kleinman  
 Benz, Anna Barbara (Sabra), 370  
 Benz, Casper, 370  
 Benz, Heinrich (md. Elizabetha Lang), 370  
 Benz, Johan Heinrich, 370  
 Benz, Regula. *See under* Naegle  
 Berge, Dale L., 323n  
 Berry, Albert, 54  
 Berry, Anna Maria (May) Whiting, 163, 165  
 Berry, Cynthia. *See under* Brown  
 Berry, Effie, 53  
 Berry, Effie Nan. *See under* Ellsworth  
 Berry, Elmer Leroy, 53–55  
 Berry, Etta. *See under* Heap  
 Berry, Euphemia (Famie). *See under* McCray  
 Berry, Herbert Alonzo, 53–56, 163  
 Berry, Isabella, 11, 807n  
 Berry, James Thomas, 53–56  
 Berry, John, 54n

- Berry, John Williams (md. Jane Elizabeth Thomas), 54  
 Berry, Joseph, 11, 807n  
 Berry, Lee, 163–64  
 Berry, Oron Waldo, 53–55  
 Berry, Rachel, 56  
 Berry, Robert, 11, 807n  
 Berry, Roundy, 53  
 Berry, Sarah Roundy, 53–56, 870  
 Berry, Thurza. *See under* Brown  
 Berry, William (Bill) Wesley, 54n, 56  
 Berry, Zella, 53–55  
 Bertelsen, Christianna (Anna) Dorothy. *See under* Farnsworth  
 Bertelsen, Neils Pedersen (md. Maren Larsen), 171–72  
 Biggs, Detta Lisonbee, 415  
 Biggs, Ella Deseret Shill, 26n, 57–58, 586, 868  
 Biggs, Ellis Darrell, 57  
 Biggs, Fred Shill, 57  
 Biggs, Frank Piercy, 57–58  
 Biggs, Grace. *See under* Inman  
 Biggs, Henry, 57  
 Biggs, Jonathan George, 57  
 Biggs, Thomas Charles, 57  
 Biggs, Thomas Piercy, 57  
 Biggs, Wilford, 57, 415  
 Bilby, John, 422n  
 Bingham, Anne. *See under* LeSueur  
 Bingham, Ashael, 534n  
 Bingham, Calvin Perry (md. Elizabeth Lucretia Thorne), 533–34n  
 Bingham, Daniel, 27, 862  
 Bingham, Erastus, Jr., 862  
 Bingham, Jacob, 27, 862  
 Bingham, Mary Elizabeth. *See under* Phelps  
 Bingham, Nephi, 27, 862  
 Bingham, Perry, 35  
 Bingham, Sarah Clarinda. *See under* Phelps  
 Bingham, Sarah Ella. *See under* Moody  
 Bird, Henrietta. *See under* Shumway  
 Birdno, Beatrice, 265  
 Bishop, H. W., 568  
 Bjorkman, Hannah Christina. *See under* Chlarson  
 Bjorkman, John Gabriel (md. Anna Christine Hanson), 104  
 Black Hawk (Ute), 11, 89, 677n, 808, 814  
 Black, Marilyn, 838  
 Black, Spencer (md. Irene), 838  
 Blackburn, Benjamin Lewis (md. Louisa Rebecca Richins), 57–58, 587  
 Blackburn, Manassah, 92, 341n, 604n  
 Blain, James Harvey (md. Hulda Agnes Hubbard), 118n  
 Blaine, George, 734n  
 Blair, Harve, 548  
 Blair, Seth M., 152  
 Blake, W. P., 480n  
 Blanchard, William, 815  
 Blassingame, Oasis Ann Greer, 223, 225, 227, 733  
 Blassingame, Robert Carr, 733n  
 Bledsoe, Nelson C. (Dr.), 604  
 Bloomer, Bell Sirrine, 414n  
 Bloomer, Edward D., 378, 414  
 Blythe, John, 17  
 Boggs, Lilburn W. (Governor), 537n, 552  
 Boils/Boyls, George (md. Sarah Mills), 264  
 Boils/Boyls, Hannah. *See under* Mills  
 Bond, Joseph, 379  
 Bonelli, Anna Maria Aman/Ammann, 234  
 Bonelli, Daniel, 17, 235–36n, 848  
 Bonelli, George, 235  
 Bonelli, Hans George, 234–38  
 Bonelli, Louisa. *See under* Hamblin  
 Bonelli, Mary, 235–36  
 Boss, Polly. *See under* Matthews  
 Boswell, Eliza (Abby Holmes), 681n  
 Boswell/Bosnell, James Warner, 681n  
 Bourn, Frieda (Frederica) Zeigler, 13n, 59–60  
 Bourn, James W., 59–60  
 Bourn, Ralph E., 59–60  
 Bowering, Hannah Riden, 402n  
 Bowers, Charles H., 520n  
 Bowers, Sarah. *See under* Colborn  
 Boyce, Miriah Louisa. *See under* Carter  
 Boyer, Mary, 4, 212n  
 Boyle, Henry Green, 390  
 Bracken, Elisabeth (Elizabeth) Ann Clark, 758–59n  
 Bracken, Lucretia Charlotte. *See under* Maxwell  
 Branch, Gus, 568  
 Brannaman, John S., 520n  
 Brantley, Thomas Burgess, 43, 45  
 Brantley, Thomas Richard, 43, 45–46  
 Brewer, Jacob (Jake), 62, 65–68  
 Brewer, Adam Rufus, 62, 66, 69, 71–72  
 Brewer, Alice May, 66  
 Brewer, Amanda Rogers, 595, 597–98, 604  
 Brewer, Ann Susanna (Susie) Williams, 132, 134  
 Brewer, Bethenia Wheaton, 66  
 Brewer, Beulah, 64n  
 Brewer, Charles, 62, 65, 67, 133, 205, 243  
 Brewer, Charles Frederick, 66, 68  
 Brewer, Cynthia Jane, 66, 68  
 Brewer, Donovan W., 761  
 Brewer, Dorma, 64n  
 Brewer, Edd, 598, 604  
 Brewer, Emma Ann, 66, 68  
 Brewer, George Franklin, 66  
 Brewer, Harriet Louisa, 66  
 Brewer, Ina Adele, 69, 71  
 Brewer, Jacob, 62, 65–68, 133, 243  
 Brewer, Jacob Albert, 66  
 Brewer, John Hyrum, 66, 68  
 Brewer, Joseph, 62, 67  
 Brewer, Joseph Lewis, 61–66, 70  
 Brewer, Leslie Odell, 69, 71–72, 553  
 Brewer, Lewis, 66–67  
 Brewer, Lucille. *See under* Kempton  
 Brewer, Margaret Ellen Cheney, 26n, 61–65, 837, 869  
 Brewer, Rowena Ellsworth, 64n  
 Brewer, Sabra Ann Follett, 62, 66–69, 142n, 243n, 868  
 Brewer, Sabra Lucile, 69, 71  
 Brewer, Sarah Rosina (Ina) Pomeroy, 62, 69–72, 543, 550n, 554, 607, 837, 867  
 Brewer, Violet, 61, 63  
 Brewer, Waldo Lyle, 69, 71  
 Brewer, Wilford Woodruff, 61–63  
 Brewer, William Henry, 66  
 Brimhall, Al, 520  
 Brimhall, Elizabeth Pearce, 519–20  
 Brimhall, George Henry, 246  
 Brimhall, Lovina. *See under* Woods  
 Brimhall, Medora. *See under* Openshaw  
 Brimhall, Rosetta (Rose) Palmer, 515, 517–18  
 Bringhurst, Leo, 714n  
 Bringhurst, Lula. *See under* Kleinman  
 Bringhurst, Mary Janette Stapley, 714n  
 Brinkerhoff, Belle. *See under* Shumway  
 Brinkerhoff, David, 72n, 485, 578  
 Brinkerhoff, Ella, 105  
 Brinkerhoff, James, 149, 161–62  
 Brinkerhoff, Joseph N., 483n  
 Brinkerhoff, Lydia Ann Nelson, 485  
 Brinkerhoff, Mary Caroline. *See under* Nelson  
 Brinkerhoff, Rhoda Turley, 724, 803, 805  
 Brinkerhoff, Sara Huldah Eagar, 159–62, 840  
 Brinton, Bishop [David], 147–48  
 Brinton, Dilworth, Jr., 748  
 Brinton, Vida Driggs, 518, 544n  
 Brizzee, H. W., 699n  
 Brizzee, Lorenzo Didsberry, 699n  
 Broadbent, Lorana Smith, 388, 669–70, 672  
 Brockway, Mary C., 123n  
 Brodie, Alexander Oswald (Governor), 368–69n  
 Brookbank, Thomas, 594, 857  
 Brooks, Juanita, 13, 15, 464  
 Brooks, Thomas Edwin, 146n  
 Boone, Daniel, 220  
 Boone, David F., 193, 818n  
 Brossard, Alphonse (md. Laura Rose), 700  
 Brossard, Edgar (md. Laura C.), 700  
 Brossard, Mary Catherine Hobson, 700  
 Brossard, Nellie. *See under* Fowler  
 Browett, Daniel, 331  
 Browett, Elizabeth Harris. *See under* Johnstun  
 Brown, Benjamin, 72, 74–75  
 Brown, Cordelia. *See under* Merrill  
 Brown, Cynthia Berry, 54n  
 Brown, Edith May, 199n  
 Brown, Ella Emily Burk Merrill, 72–75, 868

## PIONEER WOMEN OF ARIZONA: PEOPLE

- Brown, Ellen. *See under* Leavitt  
 Brown, George M., 864  
 Brown, James (md. Phebe Abbott), 399n, 400–401  
 Brown, James S., 21, 850  
 Brown, John, 301n  
 Brown, John W., 54n  
 Brown, Laura Ann, 105  
 Brown, Lucinda Potter. *See under* Merrill  
 Brown, Mary (May) Peterson, 528–29, 530  
 Brown, Orson Pratt, 399–401n  
 Brown, Phebe Abigail Abbott. *See under* Fife  
 Brown, Phebe Adelaide, 400  
 Brown, Sterling, 9n  
 Brown, Thurza Berry, 54n  
 Browning, Aseneth Elizabeth. *See under* Carling  
 Browning, John Moses, 261n, 763n  
 Browning, Jonathan, 323, 763n  
 Brumwell, Rosanah, 383  
 Brundage, Margaret Barbara Lang, 461  
 Brundage, Margaret Lovina. *See under* Millett  
 Brundage, William Lane, 461, 475  
 Bruun, Knud H., 528–29  
 Bryant, Mary Ann. *See under* Parkinson  
 Bryce, Alma John, 77, 79  
 Bryce, Alma Nephi (Al), 76, 455  
 Bryce, Ann Jeanette, 76  
 Bryce, Barbara Ellen, 76  
 Bryce, Bertha Pearl. *See under* Welker  
 Bryce, David Andrew (1858), 76  
 Bryce, David Andrew (1901), 77, 79  
 Bryce, Ebenezer, 76–77, 455, 860  
 Bryce, Ebenezer Park, 76, 455  
 Bryce, Emma Belle. *See under* Sanders  
 Bryce, George Alvin (Dick), 76–80  
 Bryce, George Alvin, Jr., 77  
 Bryce, Heber Brooks, 76  
 Bryce, Helen Diana Packer, 455–57  
 Bryce, Jane Louisa, 76  
 Bryce, Jennie Mae. *See under* Pollock  
 Bryce, Jessie. *See under* Copple  
 Bryce, Joseph Walter, 76  
 Bryce, Lola Uzella. *See under* Hubbard  
 Bryce, Mary Ann. *See under* Peterson  
 Bryce, Mary Ann Park, 76–77, 455, 870  
 Bryce, Mary Helen Packer. *See under* Merrill  
 Bryce, Mary Isabelle, 76  
 Bryce, Nellie. *See under* Matthews  
 Bryce, Reuben Adam, 76  
 Bryce, Sam, 491  
 Bryce, Sarah Catherine Carter, 77–80, 869  
 Bryce, Sarah Jane. *See under* Talley  
 Bryce, William Ebenezer, 77, 79  
 Bryce, William (Bill) Henry, 76, 455  
 Bryner family, 373  
 Buchanan, James (President), 73n, 260n, 428  
 Buck, George, 507  
 Buck, Matilda Murray, 504n, 507  
 Buckler, George, 853  
 Bugbee, Clinton H., 80–83  
 Bugbee, Miriam Greenhaw, 14n, 80–83, 220  
 Bunker, Edward, 327–28, 850  
 Bunting, Lovett, 698n  
 Burch, William, 576  
 Burgess, John Dewitt, 589  
 Burk, Ada Arvilla. *See under* Earl  
 Burk, Alcesta (Cettie). *See under* Hall  
 Burk, Allen, 72–73, 75  
 Burk/Burke, Allen James, 318  
 Burk, Celia. *See under* Hamblin  
 Burk, Charles S., 318  
 Burk, Ed, 74  
 Burk, Ella Emily. *See under* Brown  
 Burk, Emily Jane Smith, 72–73  
 Burk, Eva. *See under* Jensen  
 Burk, Hubert R., 74, 594  
 Burk, Jennie Mae. *See under* Pollock  
 Burk, John, 191n  
 Burk, Martha. *See under* Hamblin  
 Burke, Charles S., 318  
 Burke, Montez Hall, 472n  
 Burnham, Luther C., 856  
 Burns, Ruth, 564  
 Burns, Sarah, 119, 496  
 Burr, Cordelia. *See under* Owens  
 Burton, Catherine (Kate) Barlow, 26–27n, 83–87, 379n, 838, 868  
 Burton, Charles Edward (md. Hattie Minor), 85  
 Burton, Charles Elliott, 83  
 Burton/Robinson, John McCord, 771n  
 Burton, Florence, 83  
 Burton, Gertrude Barlow, 83  
 Burton, Hannah Shipley, 190, 817n  
 Burton, Hattie Minor, 83  
 Burton, Joseph, 83  
 Burton, Mary Hannah. *See under* White  
 Burton, Mina Cannon, 83  
 Burton, Rheata Melissa, 83  
 Burton, Robert Taylor (1899), 83  
 Burton, Robert Taylor (md. Hannah Shipley), 190n  
 Burton, Sidney Rigdon, 771  
 Burton, Susan McCord. *See under* Robinson  
 Burton, Theresa Hill, 83  
 Burton, Vera Pulchura, 83  
 Burton, Vivian Shipley, 83  
 Burton, William (Bill) Austin, 26, 83–87, 748  
 Burton, William Austin, Jr., 83  
 Burton, William Parley, 771n  
 Busby, Abraham John, 219n, 727–28n  
 Busby, Clara Grove Goodman, 219n, 498, 824  
 Bush, Anderson, 858  
 Bushman, Alonzo Ewing, 88  
 Bushman, Anna, 286  
 Bushman, Blonda, 94  
 Bushman, Charles Foscue, 286  
 Bushman, Clarence, 286  
 Bushman, Daphne, 672  
 Bushman, Edith Smith, 660n, 690, 879  
 Bushman, Elsie Fern Schwantes, 286  
 Bushman, Elsie May, 92, 93, 95  
 Bushman, Florence Cordelia, 88  
 Bushman, Garland Foscue, 286  
 Bushman, Glennie Smith, 283, 286  
 Bushman, Homer Frederick, 62, 88  
 Bushman, Jacob Virgil, 88  
 Bushman, Jesse Smith, 88  
 Bushman, John, 88–96, 340n, 343, 594–95, 710n, 778n  
 Bushman, John Albert, 88–89  
 Bushman, John Lehi, 92, 94–95  
 Bushman, June Augusta, 88  
 Bushman, Karl, 724  
 Bushman, Lillian Ann. *See under* Palmer  
 Bushman, Lois Angeline Smith, 88–95, 837, 839, 869  
 Bushman, Lois Evelyn. *See under* Smith  
 Bushman, Maren Adele. *See under* Westover  
 Bushman, Maria Elizabeth. *See under* Smith  
 Bushman, Martin Degan, 56, 724  
 Bushman, Martin Lester, 88  
 Bushman, Mary Ann Petersen, 90–96, 782n, 869  
 Bushman, Maud, 94  
 Bushman, Nephi, 724n  
 Bushman, Phoebe, 724  
 Bushman, Preston Ammon, 88, 286, 853  
 Bushman, Sariah Anna Smith, 676, 713  
 Bushman, Wickliff Benjamin, 90  
 Butler, David, 343  
 Butler, Thalia Kartchner, 339, 343–44  
 Butterick, Ebenezer, 648  
 Bybee, Adelia Higley, 653  
 Bybee, Annise Adelia. *See under* Skousen  
 Bybee, David Bowman, 653, 656  
 Bybee, Lucinda. *See under* Layne  
 Byers, Adeline. *See under* Murray  
 Call, Ambrose, 97  
 Call, Anson, 17, 848  
 Call, Anson Bowen, 829  
 Call, Chester Monroe, 97  
 Call, Chloe Irene, 97  
 Call, Eldred Odell, 97  
 Call, Hettie Jane, 97  
 Call, Israel, 97–99  
 Call, Israel Bowen, 97  
 Call, Jane Lucinda Judd Knight, 99  
 Call, John Anson, 97  
 Call, Julia Abegg, 829  
 Call, Medora Adelaide, 97  
 Call, Medora White, 97–99, 868  
 Call, Samantha Evoline. *See under* Mann  
 Call, Schuyler, 97  
 Call, Vasco, 97–99  
 Call, Vinson Oro, 97  
 Call, Willard, 98

- Call, Willard White, 97–98  
 Callis, Charles A., 35n  
 Callison, Maud, 105  
 Cameron, Ralph (Senator), 507  
 Camp, Austin, 29n  
 Camp, Catherine Ellen. *See under* Greer  
 Camp, Charlotte, 223  
 Camp, Dan, 223n  
 Camp, Diannah Greer, 43–44, 223  
 Camp, Richard (Dick), 45  
 Camp, Emma Eliza, 44n, 223  
 Camp, Ike, 226–27  
 Camp, James Greer, 44n, 223n, 227  
 Camp, Judson, 226  
 Camp, Margaret Henrietta. *See under* Baird  
 Camp, Williams Washington, 43–44, 223  
 Campbell, Adam Rightenback, 66  
 Campbell, Ann Eliza Tenney Smith. *See under* Hunt  
 Campbell, Frances Hunt, 296, 301, 303  
 Campbell, Franklin, 283, 286  
 Campbell, Franklin, Jr., 296  
 Campbell, John W., 439–40  
 Campbell, Lynn, 296  
 Campkin, Annie Belle. *See under* Fuller  
 Campkin, Elizabeth, 576  
 Campkin, George (md. Elizabeth Bell), 572  
 Campkin, Mary, 576  
 Campkin, Ruth. *See under* Randall  
 Campkin, Sarah (Sadie). *See under* Evans  
 Candelaria, Juan (md. Rosalie), 563  
 Candelaria family, 857  
 Canfield, Isaac C., 781n  
 Cannon, Abraham H., 752–54, 837  
 Cannon, David H., 395, 437n  
 Cannon, Elizabeth Ann (Annie) Wells, 215, 437, 842  
 Cannon, George Q., 51, 395n, 549n, 666n  
 Cannon, John Q., 215  
 Cardon, Cornelia Van Dam, 779n, 821–23  
 Cardon, Ellen (Ella) Clymena Sanders, 314n  
 Cardon, Edith, 99n  
 Cardon, Emanuel Philip, 99, 101–2  
 Cardon, Florence, 103  
 Cardon, Isabella Susette, 99, 101  
 Cardon, Joseph Elmer, 102  
 Cardon, Joseph Samuel, 99, 101–2, 823  
 Cardon, Louis Paul, 99, 101–3, 314  
 Cardon, Louis Philip (Philippe), 99, 101–3, 580, 853  
 Cardon, Mary Catherine, 99  
 Cardon, Susette Stale, 99–103, 580n, 823, 867  
 Carling, Isaac Van Wagner (md. Aseneth Elizabeth Browning), 763  
 Carling, Sarah Elizabeth. *See under* Webb  
 Carlton, Harlow (md. Nora Johnson), 630  
 Carmichael, Sarah Elizabeth, 739  
 Carpenter, Erastus (md. Julia), 105  
 Carpenter, Lenore B., 694  
 Carragher, Betty, 805  
 Carrington, Albert, 330  
 Carrington, Jane. *See under* Young  
 Carroll, Rhoda. *See under* Matthews  
 Carroll, Willard, 759  
 Carsen, Thomas, 482  
 Carter, Betsey Larson, 384, 386, 663n, 669n  
 Carter, Charlotte Woods. *See under* Higbee  
 Carter, Charlotte York. *See under* Wilkins  
 Carter, Clara Melissa. *See under* Bate  
 Carter, Dominicus, 450n  
 Carter, John, 600  
 Carter, Kate, 3, 29, 237n  
 Carter, Mary Elizabeth. *See under* Whitmore  
 Carter, Sarah Catherine. *See under* Bryce  
 Carter, Sarah Ellen, 663–64  
 Carter, Sarah York, 389–90, 839  
 Carter, William Aaron (md. Miriah Louisa Boyce), 77  
 Carter, William Furlburg, 389  
 Casbourne, Abraham (md. Susannah Ward), 132  
 Casbourne, Ann. *See under* Dalton  
 Casbourne, Ann Susannah, 132  
 Casteel, Abraham, 345  
 Casteel, Charity (md. Zachariah Biddle), 345  
 Casteel, Daniel Benjamin, 345  
 Casteel, Elijah, 345  
 Casteel, Emmeline. *See under* Savage  
 Casteel, Francis (Frank) Steven, 345  
 Casteel, Isaac, 345  
 Casteel, Jacob Israel (md. Sarah Nowlin), 345  
 Casteel, James, 345  
 Casteel, Joshua, 345  
 Casteel, Margaret Jane. *See under* Kartchner  
 Casteel, Mary. *See under* St. Marie  
 Casteel, Mary. *See under* Wills  
 Casteel, Rebecca, 345  
 Casto, William, 146n  
 Casto, Jane Watson Brooks Baxter, 146n  
 Cates, Nancy Saphronia Huff, 803n  
 Catt, Carrie Chapman, 774–76  
 Ceston, Ann. *See under* Perks  
 Ceston, Christopher, 330n  
 Chamberlain, Thomas (Bishop), 759  
 Chandler, Andrew, 821–22  
 Chandler, Ann Andrews, 821–22  
 Chandler, Annie. *See under* Woods  
 Chandler, Ellen, 821  
 Chandler, George, Jr., 821  
 Chandler, George, Sr., 776–77n, 821–22  
 Chapman, Charles E., 174n  
 Chavasse, Pye Henry (Dr.), 361n  
 Cheney, Aaron, 61  
 Cheney, Elam (md. Harriet Edgehill), 61–62  
 Cheney, Hannah Kempton, 62  
 Cheney, Margaret Ellen. *See under* Brewer  
 Chenowith, John A. (md. Mary Murray), 507  
 Chenowith, Mary Murray, 504n, 507  
 Cherry, Walter L., 862  
 Cheshire, George (md. Elizabeth Phoebe Keys), 569–70  
 Cheshire, Mary Ann. *See under* Ramsay  
 Chlarson, Albert, 104  
 Chlarson, Celia, 105  
 Chlarson, Frank, 104  
 Chlarson, Hannah Christina Bjorkman, 104–5, 868  
 Chlarson, Hans Nadrian, 104–5  
 Chlarson, Hyrum, 105  
 Chlarson, Nancy Lemmon. *See under* Cutler  
 Christensen, Anders, 172n  
 Christensen, Jim, 425  
 Christofferson, Peter J., 352–53  
 Christofferson, Sarah Hulda DeWitt, 144, 148, 159  
 Christy, Howard, 239n  
 Claridge, Joseph H., 4n  
 Claridge, Samuel (md. Rebecca), 105  
 Clark, Annie, 420n  
 Clark, Augustia, 115, 837n  
 Clark, Delbert Ashby, 106, 108  
 Clark, Edward Watkins, I, 107, 420  
 Clark, Edward Watkins, II, 420n  
 Clark, Edward Watkins, III, 106, 108  
 Clark, Elizabeth. *See under* McBride  
 Clark, Elisabeth (Elizabeth) Ann. *See under* Bracken  
 Clark, Elizabeth Grimsdale, 107  
 Clark, Elora Phoebe, 106, 108–9  
 Clark, George Wiley, 106, 108  
 Clark, Happylona Sophrona. *See under* Sanford  
 Clark, Henry Jedidiah (Jed), 422n–23  
 Clark, James (md. Phoebe Ransford), 107  
 Clark, Joseph, 549, 837  
 Clark, Julia Ann Holladay, 106–10, 275–76, 564, 869  
 Clark, Laura. *See under* Phelps  
 Clark, Lois Julia, 106, 108–9  
 Clark, Lucy Ashby, 107, 420  
 Clark, Marion, 468, 845, 854  
 Clark, Mary Adeline (Mamie) Noble, 478, 544–45n  
 Clark, Maud Elizabeth, 106, 108–9  
 Clark, Millie May, 106, 109  
 Clark, Minnie Ann. *See under* Roseberry  
 Clark, Nevert Leroy, 106, 108  
 Clark, Nora, 109  
 Clark, Sarah, 420n  
 Clark, Vernal Hollis, 106, 108–9  
 Clark, William Ashby, 106–10, 422  
 Clark, William Thomas, 106–7  
 Clawson, Harriet Cornelia. *See under* Lamb  
 Clawson, Hiram Bradley, 377, 379  
 Clawson, Rudger, 379  
 Clawson, Sophronia Layton, 128  
 Clawson, Zephaniah (md. Catherine Reese), 377  
 Claydon, W. Moore, 425n

## PIONEER WOMEN OF ARIZONA: PEOPLE

- Clayton, Don Carlos, 794–95n  
 Clayton, James William (Billy, J. W.), 1–4  
 Clayton, James William (Bill), Jr., 1, 3, 5–6, 841–42  
 Clayton, Mary Marinda Kartchner, 345, 795n  
 Clayton, Natelle. *See under* Murdock  
 Clayton, Richard Flake, 1, 4  
 Clayton, Robert Dennis, 1, 4  
 Clayton, Roberta Flake Ramsey Jordan (Acklin), iii, xi–xii, xvii, 1–7, 13, 16, 32, 115, 122–23n, 169, 174n, 185, 189, 191, 197, 255, 464, 528, 541, 544, 571, 612, 760, 817n, 841, 864–65  
 Clayton, William, 552, 600n  
 Clemens, William G., 861  
 Cleveland, Grover (president), 353, 746n  
 Clifton, Henry, 855  
 Cluff, Abbie Nina. *See under* Turley  
 Cluff, David William, 861  
 Cluff, Elsie McBride, 422–23  
 Cluff, Ethlon. *See under* Saline  
 Cluff, Eva Irene. *See under* Taylor  
 Cluff, George (md. Pamela Fortie), 392n  
 Cluff, George Leo, 110  
 Cluff, Ivan, 112  
 Cluff, Harold, 112  
 Cluff, Harriet (Hattie) Ann Bean, 110–13, 869  
 Cluff, Harvey Milton, 110–11  
 Cluff, Hattie Mae, 110  
 Cluff, James Addison, 110, 113  
 Cluff, Joseph, 861  
 Cluff, Joseph Edwin, 861  
 Cluff, Josephine. *See under* Kimball  
 Cluff, Lula Jane. *See under* MacDonald  
 Cluff, Margaret Hilda, 110  
 Cluff, Mary Wilson. *See under* Haymore  
 Cluff, Merintha Altheria Loveridge, 112–13  
 Cluff, Moses, 434, 767  
 Cluff, Orella Vance, 749, 753  
 Cluff, Orson, 110–13, 855  
 Cluff, Orson Leroy, 110–13  
 Cluff, Orson LeRoy, Jr. (md. Helen Loving), 112  
 Cluff, Rhoda Matilda Haws (md. Hyrum Cluff), 264, 268  
 Cluff, Rose, 112  
 Cluff, Sarah Elizabeth (Lizzy) McBride, 420–21  
 Cluff, Vella, 110  
 Cluff, Vera, 110  
 Cluff, William Fairington, 110  
 Cluff, William Wallace, 528–29  
 Cochise (Apache), 118  
 Colborn, Catherine. *See under* Vincent  
 Colborn, James, 551  
 Colborn, John, 551  
 Colborn, Jonathan (md. Hannah), 551  
 Colborn, Rosina. *See under* Godbe  
 Colborn, Sarah Bowers, 550–51  
 Colborn, Sarah Matilda. *See under* Pomeroy  
 Colborn, Thomas, 550–52  
 Coldiron, Susan Emeline Dameron, 123n  
 Cole, Frank, 317  
 Cole, Maria Sophia Johnson, 316–17  
 Cole, Zula Rich, 546  
 Coleman, Emma Beck Evans, 105, 269–71, 273  
 Coleman, Ethel, 312  
 Coleman, Evans C., 4n  
 Coleman, Mary Annetta (Etta). *See under* Pomeroy  
 Coleman, Prime Thornton, 269–70, 575  
 Coleman, Sarah Francelle (Lell). *See under* Heywood  
 Collett, Charles C., 446  
 Collett, Esther Ann. *See under* Merrill  
 Collett, Hannah Ann Merrill, 446  
 Collett, L. D., 542n  
 Collett, Rhoda Sylvia. *See under* Merrill  
 Collings, James, 545n  
 Colter, James G. H., 858  
 Colton, Nancy A. Wilkins, 389n  
 Comish, Louise Larson, 30n, 302n, 312, 383, 387, 394, 398, 671–72n  
 Condra, Rhoda. *See under* McClelland  
 Conklin, Abigail, 281n  
 Conklin, Susan. *See under* Houghton  
 Connor, Patrick E. (Colonel), 11n  
 Content, Susan. *See under* Foutz  
 Cook, William Griswold (Dr.), 700  
 Cooley, Charles Paul, 434, 730  
 Cooley, Corydon E., 176, 257, 434, 467–68, 521, 778n, 784, 799, 854–55  
 Coombs, Paulina (Lena) Augusta Gulbrandsen, 114  
 Cooper, John Thompson, 832n  
 Cooper, Margaret. *See under* West  
 Cooper, Sybil Newell, 543  
 Coplan, Helen Larson, 397–98n  
 Copple, Jessie Bryce, 77, 79  
 Coray-Dusenberry family, 739n  
 Coryell, Evalina Young, 749n  
 Cosby, James M., 863  
 Cosby, Millard Powell, 863  
 Cottam, Caroline, 502  
 Cottam, Catherine. *See under* Romney  
 Cowan, Richard O., 110, 843  
 Cox, William J., 232  
 Crandall, Lottie, 544  
 Crandell, J. Rufus (md. Laverne Richards), 315  
 Crandell, Sarah Jane McCleve, 315  
 Crawford, Elizabeth. *See* Roberts  
 Crepin, Henry E. (Dr.), 702  
 Crismon, Addie, 542n  
 Crismon, Charles, 130, 649, 653  
 Crismon, Esther Ann. *See under* Serrine  
 Crismon, George, 57, 310  
 Crismon, Irene Pomeroy, 283, 545–46  
 Crismon, Louisa Alexandria, 652–53  
 Crismon, Mary Ann. *See under* Horne  
 Crismon, William, 378  
 Crockett, Clarissa Roxsania (Sanie). *See under* Norton  
 Crosby, Benjamin (md. Waity), 482  
 Crosby, Eva, 296  
 Crosby, Fannie (Fanny). *See under* Adair  
 Crosby, John Taylor, 301–2  
 Crosby, Martha, 301n  
 Crosby, Martha Adaline Hamblin, 301–2  
 Crosby, Oscar, 301n  
 Crosby, Sarah Jane. *See under* Hunt  
 Crosby, Sarah Jane Hales, 302  
 Crosby, Vilate, 301n  
 Crosby, William (md. Sarah Harman), 301  
 Cross, Amelia Anderson, 114n  
 Cross, Charles, 114  
 Cross, Cora Louise, 114–15  
 Cross, David Eugue, 114–15, 838  
 Cross, Florence Pearl, 114–15  
 Cross, Louisa Gulbrandsen, 26, 114–116, 837  
 Cross, Mary Ellen (Nellie). *See under* Hunt  
 Cross, William (Bill) Benjamin, 114–15, 710n, 837n  
 Crossland, Emma Elizabeth. *See under* Foutz  
 Culmsee, Carlton, 11  
 Cummings, Captain Josiah S., 235n  
 Cummins, Agnes Estella McLaws, 427  
 Cummins, Lorna, 427n  
 Curtis, Alta Sophrona, 118n  
 Curtis, Charles Grandison, 310  
 Curtis, Charlotte Iris, 117  
 Curtis, Chloe, 117  
 Curtis, Clara Edna. *See under* Kimball  
 Curtis, Elizabeth Hanks, 20–21n, 282  
 Curtis, Elsie Luella. *See under* Matteson  
 Curtis, Erastus, 117  
 Curtis, Florence, 117, 217  
 Curtis, Ione Layton, 128  
 Curtis, Jennie Betsey, 118n  
 Curtis, Joseph (md. Sarah Ann Reed), 359  
 Curtis, Joseph (Dode) Nahum, 117–21  
 Curtis, Joseph Nahum, Jr., 117–18  
 Curtis, Lexie Artimecia, 118n  
 Curtis, Lillie, 117, 425n  
 Curtis, Marilla Gardner, 117–18n  
 Curtis, Marilla May, 118  
 Curtis, Mignon, 118n  
 Curtis, Milton, 117, 121  
 Curtis, Moses, 860  
 Curtis, Nora Visalia, 117, 121  
 Curtis, Sam, 24  
 Curtis, Samuel B., 216n  
 Curtis, Sarah Diantha, 117  
 Curtis, Sarah Diantha Gardner, 12, 117–22, 251n, 453, 496, 837, 869  
 Curtis, Sarah Jane. *See under* Kempton

- Curtis, Susan Lucretia Gardner, 216n, 439  
 Curtis, William, 117  
 Curtis, William Warren Elias, 117, 121  
 Cutler, Allan (Dr.), 418n  
 Cutler, Glorene Nora, 127  
 Cutler, Harmon, 428n, 617n  
 Cutler, Jemima Virginia Jenkins Whitmer, 127  
 Cutler, Lorenzo C., 122, 127  
 Cutler, Mary Louisa Whitmore Price Garner, 4n, 122–27, 869  
 Cutler, Nancy Lemmon Chlarson, 127  
 Daley, Adeline (Addie) E. *See under* Passey  
 Daley, Adeline Grover, 129–31, 649, 869  
 Daley, Emma. *See under* Ellsworth  
 Daley, Eugene, 129, 131  
 Daley, Moses (md. Almira Barber), 130  
 Daley, Ornetus Alonzo, 129, 131  
 Daley, Phineas Marion, Jr., 129, 131  
 Daley, Phineas Marion, Sr., 129–31, 649  
 Daley, Seretta Ann. *See under* Serrine  
 Dalrimple, Mary, 414  
 Dalton, Ann Casbourne Williams, 97–100, 132–34, 242, 870  
 Dalton, David, 132, 134  
 Dalton, Ellen Letitia, 132, 134  
 Dalton, Hulda. *See under* Mitchell  
 Dalton, Jemima. *See under* Murphy  
 Dalton, John, Jr., 132–34, 242  
 Dalton, Margaret, 132  
 Dalton, Marianne Catherine Gardiol, 242n  
 Dalton, Marium. *See under* Hancock  
 Dalton, Mary Ann. *See under* Smith  
 Dame, William H., 584, 596, 602  
 Dameron, Maude, 127n  
 Damron, Cynthia Elizabeth (Betty), 123  
 Damron, Joseph, 123n  
 Damron, Sarah Elizabeth Schultz, 123n  
 Damron, Sarah Matilda (Tildy), 123  
 Damron, Susan Emeline. *See under* Coldiron  
 Damron, William Wallace, 123n  
 Dana, Amanda Angelia Phelps, 536, 539  
 Dana, August (Gus), 701  
 Dana, Bernard, 701  
 Dana, Charles C., 699, 701  
 Dana, Eliza. *See under* Thomas  
 Dana, Fanna (Fanny) Ann Spilsbury, 37, 374, 739n  
 Dana, Helen Millett, 838  
 Dana, Isaac, 37n, 739n  
 Davies, Diana. *See under* Fife  
 Davis, Carolyn O'Bagy, 829  
 Davis, Joseph C., 780  
 Davis, Ruth Ann. *See under* Doolittle  
 Dean, Clifford (md. Debra), 418  
 Deans, Archibald Haswell, 135–36  
 Deans, David, 135–37  
 Deans, David Woodruff (md. Loraine), 135, 137  
 Deans, Elizabeth (Bessie) Emily. *See under* Johnstun  
 Deans, Helen Haswell. *See under* McNeil  
 Deans, Helen Lovisa, 135  
 Deans, Isabelle, 135  
 Deans, Isabelle Irene. *See under* Fullerton  
 Deans, James, 135–38  
 Deans, James Hammond, 135–37  
 Deans, Joseph Hammond, 135, 137  
 Deans, Robert Alexander, 135, 137  
 Deans, Royce Elliott, 768n  
 Deans, Susanna Euphamie. *See under* Wardle  
 Deans, Susanna Hammond, 135–38, 642n, 871  
 Decker, Achsah May (Mae) Hatch, 138–41, 144, 837, 867, 873  
 Decker, Alma Virgil, 138, 141  
 Decker, Carl Hatch, 138  
 Decker, Catherine, 138  
 Decker, Charles, 705n  
 Decker, Clarinda, 142  
 Decker, Daphne, 142  
 Decker, Don Zechariah, 138  
 Decker, Edwin Zechariah, 143  
 Decker, Emma Seraphine, 142  
 Decker, Emma Seraphine Smith, 142–44, 614n, 673, 871  
 Decker, Freda Seraphine, 138  
 Decker, Glenaveve, 138  
 Decker, Inez Gertrude, 142  
 Decker, James Alvin, 142  
 Decker, Jesse Smith, 56, 138, 141  
 Decker, Jesse Moroni, 142  
 Decker, Jim, 143  
 Decker, Joy Wesley, 138, 141  
 Decker, Lorenzo Bruyn, 138  
 Decker, Louis Addison, 138–42, 144  
 Decker, Louis Francis, 138  
 Decker, Mary, 142  
 Decker, Nancy Clementine, 142  
 Decker, Sarah Leone Kartchner Fulton, 339, 343–44  
 Decker, Silas Smith, 142  
 Decker, William Curtis, 142  
 Decker, Zechariah Bruin, 142–43, 326, 614n  
 Decker, Zechariah Nathaniel, 142–43  
 DeLaMare, Phillip (md. Mary Chevalier), 427–28  
 DeLaMare, Sophia. *See under* McLaws  
 DeLucia, Helen. *See under* Pomeroy  
 Dellenbaugh, Frederick S., 238  
 Dempsey, Jesse W., 568  
 Denham family, 797  
 Despain, Grace Layton, 128  
 Despain, Henry Waters, 578n, 781–82  
 de Vargas, Diego, 563  
 DeWitt, Abel Alexander, Jr., 144, 148  
 DeWitt, Abel Alexander, Sr., 144, 147–49, 159–60, 838  
 DeWitt, Americus Alexander, 149, 151  
 DeWitt, Claradell Smith, 283, 285–86  
 DeWitt, Elijah Greer, 149, 150–51  
 DeWitt, Elijah Reeves, 144, 148–52  
 DeWitt, Elizabeth Catherine. *See under* Russell  
 DeWitt, Elsie Owens, 672  
 DeWitt, Gilbert Irvin, 149, 151  
 DeWitt, Helen, 149, 152  
 DeWitt, James Vance, 149, 152  
 DeWitt, Jesse Dillis, 144, 146, 148  
 DeWitt, John Daniel, 144, 148  
 DeWitt, John Paul, 149, 152  
 DeWitt, Lucy Jane. *See under* Eagar  
 DeWitt, Margaret Lenora, 144, 148  
 DeWitt, Margaret Miller Watson, 144–49, 159–61, 838, 871  
 DeWitt, Martha Ann, 144, 148  
 DeWitt, Mary Eliza, 144, 148  
 DeWitt, Maud Jarvis, 146  
 DeWitt, Rhoda Ellen, 144, 148  
 DeWitt, Sarah Hulda. *See under* Christofferson  
 DeWitt, Sarah Wilmirth Greer, 55n, 149–52, 224n, 856n, 873  
 DeWitt, Wallace Barnett, 149, 152  
 DeWitt, William Washington, 144, 148  
 Díaz, Porfirio (President), 174n, 309  
 Dickens, Charles, 570n, 643  
 Dillman, Peter, 864  
 Dilworth, Lavina. *See under* Harper  
 Ditty, Mrs., 672, 838  
 Dodge, Lucinda Matilda. *See under* Gustafson  
 Dodge, Mary (Mamie). *See under* Ransom  
 Doll, August R., Jr., 115–16n  
 Donaldson, Fay Newell, 543  
 Done, Jeanette, 749n, 829  
 Done, Louisa, 498  
 Doniphan, Alexander, 537n  
 Doolittle, Anna Matilda. *See under* Rogers  
 Doolittle, John (md. Ruth Ann Davis), 583  
 Dorrity, Elizabeth Louisa. *See under* Smithson  
 Douglas, Lewis, 165  
 Douglass, Andrew Elliott, 507, 792–93  
 Doyle, Al, 520  
 Driggs, Hannah Amanda, 153–54  
 Driggs, Sarah Olivia, 153–54  
 Driggs, Sarah Olivia Rogers, 153–55, 675, 776, 837, 870  
 Driggs, Starling Graves, Jr., 153–54  
 Driggs, Starling Graves, Sr., 153–54  
 Driggs, Vida. *See under* Brinton  
 Dixon, Sabre Lake, 484  
 Dubois, Charles, 861  
 Dubois, Fred, 183, 666  
 Duke, Effa Skousen, 653, 656, 841  
 Dunkley, Margaret, 418n  
 Durfee, John, 157

## PIONEER WOMEN OF ARIZONA: PEOPLE

- Durfee, Joseph Earl, 155  
 Durfee, Joseph Smith, 155–57, 278  
 Durfee, Mary Elizabeth, 155  
 Durfee, Oliver Daniel, 155  
 Durfee, Rebecca Jane. *See* Houghton  
 Durfee, Robert F., 155  
 Durfee, Ruth Ann Robinson Fuel  
     Williams, 155–57, 278–79, 281, 835n  
 Durfee/Durphy, Sarah Wilcox, 157  
 Durfee, Sylvester Benjamin, 155–56n  
 Durham, G. Homer, 772n  
 Durham, George Henry, 772n  
 Durham, Thomas (Professor), 772n  
 Dustin, Aseneth Hurlbut, 443n  
 Dustin, Bechias, 443  
 Dustin, Cyrena. *See under* Merrill  
 Dustin, Elizabeth Redfield, 441  
 Dustin, Emily Phelps Merrill, 443n  
 Dustin, Julia A. Payton, 441n  
 Dustin, Lydia, 441n  
 Dustin, Seth, 441, 452  
 Dustin, Sylvanus, 441–42n  
 Dutchy (Apache), 179  
 Dykes, George, 374, 445n  
 Eagar, Joel Sixtus, Jr., 159, 161  
 Eagar, Joel Sixtus, Sr., 159–62, 858  
 Eagar, John, 858  
 Eagar, John Elmer, 159  
 Eagar, Leo, 159, 161  
 Eagar, Lovinia. *See under* Gardner  
 Eagar, Lucy Jane DeWitt, 159–62, 837, 840, 871  
 Eagar, Lucy Lenora (Nonie). *See under* Owens  
 Eagar, Nancy, 162n  
 Eagar, Sara Huldah. *See under* Brinkerhoff  
 Eagar, Sariah, 159  
 Eagar, William, 858  
 Earl, Ada Arvilla Burk, 74–75  
 Earl, George, 858  
 Earl, John, 858  
 Earl, John H., 75  
 East, Ada Johnson, 564  
 East, Edward M., 833  
 East, Edward W., 447n  
 East, Wilmirth Margaret Greer, 447n, 524, 828n  
 Eastman, Sylvia. *See under* Hatch  
 Eaton, Armina Nicoll, 210–11  
 Eaton, John Riley, 209n  
 Edgehill, Harriet. *See under* Cheney  
 Edwards, Margaret Johanna. *See under* Haskell  
 Egbert, Elizabeth. *See under* Hammond  
 Eklund, Lorentina Olivia Anderson. *See under* Larson  
 Elder, Mary Louisa. *See under* Nelson  
 Eldridge, Harris, 330  
 Eldridge/Eldredge, Daniel, 492  
 Eldridge/Eldredge, Horace, 492n  
 Eldridge/Eldredge, Rhoda, 492n  
 Ellerbeck, Thomas, 147  
 Ellingboe, Mary Lee Southers, 35n  
 Ellingboe, Robert Iver, 35n  
 Ellingboe, Iver I., 35n  
 Ellis, Margaret Lowe, 795n  
 Ellis, Merlin, 748  
 Ellison, Mr., 783  
 Ellsworth, Ardell, 393  
 Ellsworth, Edmund Lovell, 251, 767, 821  
 Ellsworth, Effie, 251n  
 Ellsworth, Effie Nan Berry, 14n, 163–65  
 Ellsworth, Elaine Maree, 163  
 Ellsworth, Ellye, 251n  
 Ellsworth, Emma Daley, 85, 129–30, 379n  
 Ellsworth, Emmaline, 251n  
 Ellsworth, Evelyn Nan, 163  
 Ellsworth, Frank (md. Edna Merrell), 252  
 Ellsworth, Gary William, 163  
 Ellsworth, George, 549, 837  
 Ellsworth, Julia. *See under* West  
 Ellsworth, Lawrence, 58  
 Ellsworth, Loretta. *See under* Hansen  
 Ellsworth, Loren, 251n  
 Ellsworth, Lothrop (md. Ann Meriah Standley), 442n  
 Ellsworth, Lydia Pearl Flake McLaws, 6, 194, 197, 383  
 Ellsworth, Lynn Erwin, 163  
 Ellsworth, Maria Smith, 746  
 Ellsworth, Mary Ann Bates, 251, 767  
 Ellsworth, Mary Ann (Polly) Jones, 251n  
 Ellsworth, Ray William, 163–65  
 Ellsworth, Rowena. *See under* Brewer  
 Ellsworth, S. George, 746  
 Ellsworth, Van LaMar, 163  
 Ellsworth, Wilford, 251n  
 Emerson, Ralph Waldo, 189n  
 Emery, John Abbott, 848  
 Emmett, Caroline Cornelia, 165  
 Emmett, Catherine Dorcas Overton, 12n, 165–70, 871  
 Emmett, Eleanor Parthenia, 165, 168  
 Emmett, Electa Jane Westover, 169  
 Emmett, Emily Dorcas, 165, 168  
 Emmett, Florence O. Allred, 165n  
 Emmett, Gladys, 165n, 169  
 Emmett, James (md. Phoebe Simpson), 165, 168  
 Emmett/Emett, James Simpson, 165, 168, 850  
 Emmett, Lovenia Susanne, 165  
 Emmett, Lucinda, 168  
 Emmett, Moses Mosiah, 165  
 Emmett, Moses Simpson, 165–69  
 Emmett, Olive Catherine. *See under* Moffett  
 Emmett, Thomas Carlos, 165  
 Empey, William, 133  
 Enders, Donald L., 87  
 Erickson/Eriksson, Albert Swen, 781n  
 Erickson/Eriksson, Anna, 781, 783  
 Erickson, Augusta Matilda. *See under* McRae  
 Erickson/Eriksson, Joanna Matilda. *See under* Westover  
 Erickson/Eriksson, Maria Kristina Bengtson, 781  
 Erickson/Eriksson, Swen/Sven, 92n, 781, 783  
 Eriksson, Emma, 781n  
 Eriksson, Erik, 781n  
 Evans, Ada. *See under* Williams  
 Evans, Austin, 568  
 Evans, Clara Sarah. *See under* Woolford  
 Evans, Charles David, 295  
 Evans, Elizabeth, 402n  
 Evans, Emma Beck. *See under* Coleman  
 Evans, Henry, 402n  
 Evans, John, 568  
 Evans, Sarah (Sadie) Campkin, 574  
 Everett, Ann Eliza Adelaide. *See under* White  
 Ewing, Jessie Layton, 128  
 Eyring, Ed, 780  
 Eyring, Henry, 779  
 Fahlman, Betsy, 180  
 Farley, Angelina, 197n  
 Farmer, Hiram Bradford, 542  
 Farnsworth, Alonzo Lafayette, Jr., 171  
 Farnsworth, Alonzo Lafayette, Sr., 171–73, 866  
 Farnsworth, Annie Roine, 171  
 Farnsworth, Christianna (Anna) Dorothy Bertelsen, 26n, 171–73, 869  
 Farnsworth, Elmer David, 171  
 Farnsworth, Franklin Lehi, 171  
 Farnsworth, Ida Henrietta Tietjen, 173  
 Farnsworth, Lester Burt, 171, 173, 821  
 Farnsworth, Mary Ann, 171  
 Farnsworth, Mary Ann (Mamie) Staker, 26n, 171–73, 869  
 Farnsworth, Raymond Alonzo, 171, 173  
 Farnsworth, Richard Kent, 171  
 Farr, Heber, 27, 862  
 Farr, Lorin, 484  
 Farr, Winslow, 484n  
 Faucett, Amanda Armstrong. *See under* Sanders  
 Faucett, Richard (md. Mary McKee), 621  
 Faulk, Odie B., 25  
 Fawkes, Elizabeth. *See under* Paynter  
 Fawkes, Harriet. *See under* Townley  
 Fawkes, John (md. Susannah), 635n  
 Fellows, Ada Hall, 176n  
 Fellows, Alice B. *See under* Sutton  
 Fellows, Benjamin Harrison, 174–76n  
 Fellows, Della Ellen Barker, 176n  
 Fellows, Florence Camille Johnson, 176n  
 Fellows, George Washington, 174, 176n  
 Fellows, Juanita Gonzales, 12–14n, 174–76  
 Fellows, Mae Gertrude Kilsby, 176n



- Fellows, Marinda Irene (Erina). *See under* Shaw
- Fellows, Stella. *See under* Nichols
- Fellows, Stella Louise Scott, 176n
- Fellows, W. W. (md. Lydia), 174n
- Fellows, William Jacob, 174, 176n
- Fellows, William Wallace, 174–76n
- Felshaw, John, 456
- Fenn, Walter, 426
- Fenochio, Juan (Colonel), 866
- Fenstermaker, Amos, 450n
- Fenstermaker, Carolina Mariah Hubbard Perry Carter Beattie, 450
- Fernoy, Tom, 400n
- Ferrin, Charles Ether, 177, 179
- Ferrin, Edgar Ebenezer, 177
- Ferrin, Elsie McBride, 421
- Ferrin, Janetta Ann, 177
- Ferrin, Janetta Ann McBride, 11n, 23n, 177–80, 868
- Ferrin, Jacob, 177
- Ferrin, Jacob Samuel, 177, 179–80
- Ferrin, Julia E., 420n
- Ferrin, Margaret Alice, 177
- Ferrin, Margaret Howard McBride, 177–79
- Ferrin, Olive Fidelia, 177, 179
- Ferrin, Robert McBride, 177, 179
- Ferrin, Samuel S., 177, 179
- Ferrin, Sarah Elizabeth. *See under* Lines
- Ferrin, Susanna Jane, 177
- Ferrin, William Howard, 177
- Fielding, Joseph, 600n
- Fielding, Robert Kent, 816
- Fife, Agnes, 401
- Fife, Cynthia Abbott, 400
- Fife, Cynthia Abigail. *See under* Layton
- Fife, Diana Davies, 399–401
- Fife, James (md. Margaret), 677n
- Fife, Janet. *See under* Johnson
- Fife, John Daniel, 399–401
- Fife, Walter Thompson, 399–401
- Fife, William, 401
- Fife, William Nicol (md. Phebe Abigail Abbott Brown), 399–401
- Fillerup, Charles, 30
- Fillerup, Moneta, 48
- Finnerty, Margaret, 507
- Fischer, Christiane, 836–37
- Fish, Adelaide Margaret Smith, 154, 180–83, 870
- Fish, Alvin, 695n
- Fish, Catherine Delphina (Della). *See under* Smith
- Fish, Eliza J. Lewis, 660
- Fish, Horace Nathaniel, 180–81, 183
- Fish, Joseph, xi, 26, 98, 180–83, 331, 481, 549n, 584, 642n, 660, 680, 734, 776, 800, 823, 863
- Fish, Joseph Smith, 180–82
- Fish, Mary Campbell Steele, 660
- Fish, Pearl, 672
- Fish, Silas Leavitt, 5, 154, 180–83, 611
- Fitzgerald, Eunice. *See under* McRae
- Fjeldsted, Christian Daniel, 658
- Flake, Anna. *See under* Schnebly
- Flake, Annabelle. *See under* Rogers
- Flake, Augustus Mark, 194
- Flake, Burton Taylor, 184
- Flake, Carrie Lindsey, 26, 184–86
- Flake, Cathleen, 184
- Flake, Chad John, 8, 184, 193
- Flake, Charles Love, Jr., 187–89, 695n, 799n
- Flake, Charles Love, Sr., 12, 187–89, 319, 383, 471, 729, 731, 831–33
- Flake, Christabell (Belle) Hunt, 12n, 26, 62, 187–89, 319, 383n, 662, 731, 805, 870
- Flake, David K., 245
- Flake, Eloise, 48
- Flake, Eugene, 56
- Flake, George Burton, 30n, 189, 192
- Flake, Grace, 187–88
- Flake, Green, 301n, 817
- Flake, Ida. *See under* Willis
- Flake, James Madison, I, 190, 227, 817
- Flake, James Madison, II, 6, 188–89, 206, 319, 471, 571, 708, 729, 731, 776, 817n
- Flake, Jane Margaret, 194
- Flake, Joel White, 6, 189
- Flake, John Taylor, 6, 184–86, 189, 315
- Flake, Joseph, 668
- Flake, Joseph Franklin, 194
- Flake, Lucy Hannah White, 1–4, 6, 29n, 63n, 92n, 189–93, 197, 240n, 319, 383, 397, 619n, 724, 727, 773–74, 817, 819, 870
- Flake, Lucy Jane. *See under* Wood
- Flake, Lydia Pearl. *See under* Ellsworth
- Flake, Marion Lyman, 187–88
- Flake, Marjorie, 188
- Flake, Marshall Hunt, 187–88
- Flake, Martha Amelia Smith, 657, 668n
- Flake, Mary Agnes. *See under* Turley
- Flake, Melba, 184
- Flake, Melissa, 189
- Flake, Nancy Jane Hall, 191n, 729, 731, 817n
- Flake, Osmer Dennis, 1, 6, 30n, 189–92, 742, 760
- Flake, Prudence Jane Kartchner, 6, 191, 194–97, 345, 619n, 870
- Flake (Ramsay), Reginald Milton, 1–2, 4–5n, 728
- Flake, Roberta. *See under* Clayton
- Flake, Ruth, 188, 799n
- Flake, Samuel Orson, 189
- Flake, Sarah Annis Jackson, 186, 313, 315
- Flake, Sarah Emma. *See under* Freeman
- Flake, Theresa Caroline. *See under* Johnson
- Flake, Virgil, 56
- Flake, Willford Jordan, 189
- Flake, William Jordan, I, 1, 4, 6, 23n, 30n, 49, 65, 68n, 92n, 106n, 181, 184–85, 187, 189–97, 222, 293–94, 318, 380, 385, 395, 467n, 499, 516–17, 520, 534n, 568, 656, 665, 708, 724, 727, 730–31n, 742n, 744, 757, 804, 817, 832, 837, 839, 846, 851, 853–54, 857–58
- Flake, William Jordan, II, 191n, 817n
- Flake, William Lindsey, 184
- Flake, William Melvin, 189
- Flake, Wilmirth East. *See under* Willis
- Flake, Zona, 184
- Flanagan, James, 617
- Flannigan, Joseph Daniel. *See under* Bagley
- Flannigan, Margaret Melissa Bagley. *See under* Stinson
- Flannigan, Rachel. *See under* Lamb
- Flannigan, Thomas, 809n
- Fletcher, Eliza Clarissa Perry, 451–52
- Fogel, Seymour, 180
- Follett, Jack, 266
- Follett, Joseph (md. Cynthia Stiles), 66
- Follett, Loren Leamond, Jr., 266
- Follett, Loren Leamond, Sr., 266
- Follett, Lyman, 278
- Follett, Sabra Ann. *See under* Brewer
- Follett, Sarah Ellen (Ellie) Haws, 264, 266–67n
- Follett, William L., 267
- Foote, Edna Elizabeth Quinn, 565, 567
- Foote, George Vernon, 567n
- Foscue, Eliza Ann. *See under* Lee
- Foscue, Maria Amanda. *See under* Thomas
- Foster, Charles Allen, 197, 199
- Foster, Charles Elan, 197, 199
- Foster, Gad, 199
- Foster, George William, 197, 199
- Foster, Hyrum Jacob, 197, 199
- Foster, Joseph Allen, 197, 199
- Foster, Josephine Morris, 199
- Foster, Mary Etta. *See under* Lake
- Foster, Mary Roberts/Rhodes Hinkle, 197–99
- Foster, Maude Evangelene Osborn, 504
- Foster, Rhoda Elizabeth Harvey, 119, 496
- Fourr, William, 520n
- Foutz, Emma Elizabeth Crossland, 578n
- Foutz, Joseph Lehi, Jr, 485
- Foutz, Joseph Lehi, Sr., 577n
- Foutz, Lorian Nelson, 483, 485–86
- Foutz, Susan Content Judd, 577–78n
- Fowler, Nellie Brossard, 700
- Fowler, William, 570n
- France, Ann. *See under* Haslam
- Franklin, Benjamin, 459n
- Franklin, William (md. Garnette), 293
- Franselia, José C., 270
- Frayre, Berado, 67n, 815n, 845, 852
- Freeman, Jane Allen, 577
- Freeman, John Woodruff (md. Sarah Adeline Collins), 687–88

## PIONEER WOMEN OF ARIZONA: PEOPLE

- Freeman, Lydia Clementine West (md. C. E., Columbus Reed?), 773
- Freeman, Nancy Ann. *See under* Smith
- Freeman, Owen, 598
- Freeman, Sarah Emma Flake, 6, 194, 197
- Freestone, James, 98n
- Frick, Monroe, 444
- Frisby, Joseph, 468, 855
- Frost, Maren Sorensen. *See under* Pedersen
- Frost, Seraphine Smith, 388, 663, 672
- Fryer, George Moroni, 534n
- Fryer, Lottie Phelps, 534n
- Fryer, Lucy Ett Phelps, 34–35, 533–35
- Fuel (Durfee), Amanda Melissa, 155–56n
- Fuel, Newton, 155
- Fuel, Ruth Ann Robinson. *See under* Durfee
- Fuel, William Twitchell (md. Ruth Ann Robinson), 155
- Fuller, Annie Belle Campkin, 573
- Fuller, Cornelius, 200
- Fuller, David Amos, 199, 201–2, 228, 576
- Fuller, Edith Woodward (McClendon). *See under* Grimes
- Fuller, Elijah Knapp, Jr., 199, 201
- Fuller, Elijah Knapp, Sr., 199–201, 228
- Fuller, Elizabeth Vaughn, 201n
- Fuller, Ellen Celeste Woodward, 199–202, 228–29, 600n, 855n, 870
- Fuller, Harriet Alice Walker, 228n
- Fuller, Harriet Ellen, 199–200
- Fuller, John Hyrum, 199, 201–2
- Fuller, Katie Chloe, 199, 201–2
- Fuller, Lucy Maria, 199–200, 202
- Fuller, Manson James, 199, 201
- Fuller, Mary Celeste, 199, 201–2
- Fuller, Orin Eugene, 199, 201
- Fuller, R. (Judge), 228
- Fuller, Revilo, 200, 202
- Fuller, Wyllys (Wid) Darwin, 200, 202, 573, 576
- Fuller, Zilpha Diadama, 199–200
- Fullerton, Isabelle Irene Deans, 135, 137–38
- Fullerton, Vern, 138
- Fulton, Sarah Leone Kartchner. *See under* Decker
- Furr, Essie, 841
- Gaisford, George (md. Eliza), 145n
- Gale, Elizabeth. *See under* Kartchner
- Gale, James, 862
- Gardner, Albert Riley, 203, 205
- Gardner, Anthony Layne, 203
- Gardner, Archibald (Bishop), 474
- Gardner, Beeley, 243
- Gardner, Betsy (Betty), 203, 205
- Gardner, Charles (md. Rhoda Elizabeth Kellogg), 494
- Gardner, Charles Abel, 203, 205–6
- Gardner, Elias (md. Diantha Hanchett), 117, 216n
- Gardner, Eugene, 161–62
- Gardner, Fred, 243
- Gardner, George Abel, 203–6, 804n
- Gardner, George Bryant (md. Harriet Maria Beebe), 243n
- Gardner, George Franklin, 203, 205
- Gardner, Harriet Rosabell, 203, 205
- Gardner, Joseph Victor, 203
- Gardner, Laura Naomi. *See under* Nuttall
- Gardner, Lovinia Eagar, 159, 162, 837
- Gardner, Lucinda, 203
- Gardner, Marilla. *See under* Curtis
- Gardner, Martha Elizabeth, 203
- Gardner, Martha Jane, 203
- Gardner, Mary Emaline, 203, 205
- Gardner, Penelope, 203, 206
- Gardner, Rozilpha (Zilpha), 203, 205
- Gardner, Rozilpha Stratton, 203–6, 662, 804, 870
- Gardner, Sarah Diantha. *See under* Curtis
- Gardner, Susan Lucretia. *See under* Curtis
- Gardner, Thomas, 424n
- Gardner, Will, 243
- Gardner, William Edgar, 203, 205
- Garner, David, 122, 126
- Garner, Dolly, 126n
- Garner, Mary Elizabeth. *See under* Rial
- Garner, Mary Louisa Whitmore Price. *See under* Cutler
- Garr, [Abel?], 501
- Garrett, Dean, 23n
- Gash, Norman, 491
- Gates, Susa Young, 609
- Gaudin (or Gaudin-Moise), Jeanne Marie. *See under* Stale
- Gaudin, Madeline, 100
- Gerber, Louise Tanner, 710
- Germer, Mary Ann. *See under* Kleinman
- Geronimo (Apache), 11, 118, 150, 202, 236, 245, 252, 299, 390, 401, 418, 433–34, 453, 810, 816
- Gibbons, Andrew Smith, 331
- Gibbons, Anella (Nell) Stanton Lytle, 207–9
- Gibbons, Armina, 209–10
- Gibbons, Armitta, 209–10
- Gibbons, Armitta Nicoll, 207, 209–11, 871
- Gibbons, Clarissa Wilhelm, 317n
- Gibbons, Donna Jean, 207
- Gibbons, John Elwood, 207
- Gibbons, Lee Roy, 207–9
- Gibbons, Lee Stanton, 207
- Gibbons, Leona, 209–10
- Gibbons, Leroy, Jr., 209–11
- Gibbons, Pauline, 209–10
- Gibbons, Rendol Lytle, 207
- Gibbons, Richard, 207n, 209n
- Gibbons, Rizpah Genevieve, 209–10
- Gibbons, Sabina, 209–10
- Gibbons, Wanda N., 207
- Gibson, Beulah Pomeroy, 540, 543–44
- Gibson, Frank, 544
- Gibson, Lydia. *See under* Hunt
- Gifford, Priscilla. *See under* Hoopes
- Gilchrist, Christianna Glass, 14n, 211–14
- Gilchrist, Elizabeth McKee, 212–13n
- Gilchrist, Francis (Frank) Monfort, 211, 213–14
- Gilchrist, Hugh Watt, 211–12n
- Gilchrist, Rev. John (md. Sophia Christianna Monfort), 211
- Gilchrist, Joseph James, 211
- Gilchrist, Rosetta Luce, 234
- Giles, Henry, 506
- Gillespie, Alpheus (md. Georgia Ann Gardner), 243n
- Gleason, Alvirus, 590n
- Gleason, Clara Maria. *See under* Rogers
- Gleason, John Streeter (md. Desdemona Chase), 590
- Glover, William, 327
- Godbe, Rosina Colborn, 552n
- Godbe, William S., 553n
- Goddard, George, 549
- Godfrey, Audrey, 21n
- Golding, Mrs. Robert, 568
- Goldwater, Morris, 45n, 507
- Gonzales, Carmen. *See under* Lindsey
- Gonzales, Eulalia. *See under* Osborn
- Gonzales, Henry, 175n
- Gonzales, Jacob, 174
- Gonzales, Juanita. *See under* Fellows
- Goodfellow, David Gowen (md. Lillias Robertson Watson), 575n
- Goodman, Alexander, 215, 218
- Goodman, Alma Donald, 215, 218
- Goodman, Ann Gertrude. *See under* Reed
- Goodman, Annie Alice, 215, 218
- Goodman, Annie Maria McRae, 215–19, 273n, 424, 436–37, 439–40, 868, 873
- Goodman, Basil Harry, 215, 218
- Goodman, Clara Grove. *See under* Busby
- Goodman, Elizabeth Taylor. *See under* Merrill
- Goodman, Francis Nathaniel, 824
- Goodman, Frank Kenneth, 215, 218
- Goodman, George Edward, 217, 824
- Goodman, Glen George, 215, 218
- Goodman, Herbert Arthur, 824
- Goodman, Howard Arthur, 215, 218
- Goodman, Joseph Edwin, 215, 218
- Goodman, Joseph Thomas, 215–19, 824
- Goodman, Lily Mary, 824
- Goodman, Mabel Theresa, 215, 218
- Goodman, Margaret Ann Taylor, 119, 219, 438, 823–24, 826
- Goodman, Margaret Marie, 824
- Goodman, Morten McRae, 215, 218
- Goodman, Orson Taylor, 215, 218
- Goodman, Ruth. *See under* Tilton
- Goodman, Teresa Hope. *See under* Wright
- Goodman, William George, 217, 824

- Goodman, William Nicholas, 217, 219, 823–24
- Goodwin, John N. (Governor), 507, 756
- Gowan, David, 855
- Granger family, 373
- Grant, Heber J., 84, 233, 828n, 842
- Grant, Jedediah M. (md. Rachel Ridgeway Ivins), 233n
- Green, Lucinda Matilda Dodge. *See under* Gustafson
- Green, John (Jack) Secress, 277–78
- Green, Rhoda Polly Holladay, 275, 277–78
- Greene, Mary Eleanore Jones, 337–38n
- Greenhalgh, Helen Vilate. *See under* Wilkins
- Greenhalgh, Joseph W. 393
- Greenhaw, Elizabeth Amy Barton, 14n, 80–81, 220–22, 582n
- Greenhaw, Harmon, 220
- Greenhaw, Hosea, Jr., 220
- Greenhaw, Hosea George, 80–81, 220–21
- Greenhaw, Joseph B., 220
- Greenhaw, Leslie, 220
- Greenhaw, Mary, 220
- Greenhaw, May, 220
- Greenhaw, Miriam. *See under* Bugbee
- Greenhaw, Paul, 81, 220
- Greenway, Isabella, 163, 165
- Greenwood, Sarah. *See under* Turley
- Greer, Americus Vesputius, 149–50, 152, 857
- Greer, Ann T., 224
- Greer, Ann Terry, 223, 225
- Greer, Catherine Ellen Camp, 26n, 46, 149n, 223–27, 856n
- Greer, Deseret Diannah, 223, 225
- Greer, Diannah. *See under* Camp
- Greer, Ellen. *See under* Rees
- Greer, Gilbert Dunlap, 223, 225
- Greer, Harriet May, 223, 225
- Greer, James William, 223
- Greer, Johanna (Hannah or Anna) Christina Frederika Kempe, 225, 348, 351–52
- Greer, John Harris, 223
- Greer, Julia Nicoll, 210
- Greer, Lacy, 223, 225
- Greer, Margaret Ellen, 223
- Greer, Nathaniel (Nat or Nate) William, 46, 223, 225, 773
- Greer, Oasis Ann. *See under* Blassingame
- Greer, Orpha Nicoll, 210
- Greer, Polly Ann Lane, 149–50n
- Greer, Richard Decatur, 223, 335
- Greer, Sarah Wilmirth. *See under* DeWitt
- Greer, Susan. *See under* Hamblin
- Greer, Thomas Lacy, 149n, 152, 223–25, 733n, 828n, 856
- Greer, Thomas Riley, 223–24
- Greer, Wilmirth Matilda. *See under* East
- Greer family, 733, 756, 789
- Grice, Ella Teeples, 564
- Grigsby, Dick, 757
- Grigsby, Jones, 757
- Grimes, Benjamin Allen, 228–29
- Grimes, Cherrizade. *See under* Averett
- Grimes, Daisy Pearl, 228–29
- Grimes, Edith Woodward Fuller McClendon, 199, 201–2, 228–30, 870
- Grover, Adeline. *See under* Daley
- Grover, Caroline Eliza Nickerson, 130n
- Grover, Caroline Whiting, 129
- Grover, Eliza Ann, 129
- Grover, Emeline, 129
- Grover, Emma, 129
- Grover, Hannah Tupper, 130n
- Grover, Laduska Tupper, 130n
- Grover, Jane, 129
- Grover, Mary Elizabeth. *See under* Robinson
- Grover, Thomas (md. Caroline Whiting), 129–30
- Guarneros, Gertrudis (Tooley). *See under* Haws
- Guffick (Ute), 503n, 541
- Gulbrandsen, Anna Marie Andersen, 114
- Gulbrandsen, Bernhard, 114
- Gulbrandsen, Ellen Poulsen 114
- Gulbrandsen, Hans, 114, 116, 138, 853
- Gulbrandsen, Inghbor Maria Petersen, 114n
- Gulbrandsen, Louisa. *See under* Cross
- Gulbrandsen, Maria Sophia Peterson, 114n
- Gulbrandsen, Mathia, 114
- Gulbrandsen, Paulina (Lena) Augusta. *See under* Coombs
- Gunn, John C. (Dr.), 222
- Gunnison, John Williams, 816
- Gustafson, Lucinda Matilda Dodge Green, 496–97
- Haight, Elizabeth Mary Kleinman, 372–73
- Haight, Horton D., 21, 149, 850
- Haight, Isaac, 373
- Hakes, Ann Eliza. *See under* Leavitt
- Hakes, Avis Caroline, 231
- Hakes, Collins Riley, 231–32
- Hakes, Collins Rowe, 231–33, 406, 408, 586–87, 701, 857
- Hakes, Daniel Edgar, 231–32
- Hakes, Effie Elizabeth, 231–32
- Hakes, Eliza, 233
- Hakes, Harriet Jane. *See under* Johnson
- Hakes, Hellen Lotheta, 231
- Hakes, Lottie Mabel/Mable, 231–32
- Hakes, Mabel Ann Morse, 231–34, 282, 406, 586, 869
- Hakes, Nettie Luella, 231
- Hakes, Patty Celinda, 231
- Hakes, Ruby Amanda, 231–32
- Hakes, Sarah Melissa, 231–32
- Hale, Nellie, 312
- Hales, Joseph, 54n
- Hales, Sarah Jane. *See under* Crosby
- Hall, Ada. *See under* Fellows
- Hall, Alcesta (Cettie) Burk, 74
- Hall, Emma Matilda Rogers, 170, 595, 597
- Hall, Hannah (Annie) Mary, 469, 471
- Hall (Steers), Henrietta Amelia. *See under* Winn
- Hall, Henrietta Pearce. *See under* Minnerly
- Hall (Steers), James Lafayette, 469
- Hall, Lillian, 170
- Hall, Lillie. *See under* Woolford
- Hall, Nancy Jane. *See under* Flake
- Hall, Sharlot, xi
- Hall, Thomas (md. Ann Hughes), 471
- Hall, Thomas John, Jr., 469, 471
- Hall, Thomas John, Sr., 469, 471–72
- Hall (Steers), William Howell, 170, 469, 472
- Halvorsen, Ole (md. Helena Ottersen), 353–55, 357
- Hamblin, Alice Edna, 234–35, 238
- Hamblin, Amarilla, 234–35, 238
- Hamblin, Annie Eliza. *See under* Lee
- Hamblin, Betsey Jane Leavitt, 409, 413, 839
- Hamblin, Celia Burk, 74
- Hamblin, Duane H., 150n, 409–10
- Hamblin, Frederick, 237, 858
- Hamblin, George Oscar, 234, 238
- Hamblin, Inez Louisa. *See under* Lee
- Hamblin, Jacob (Jake), Jr., 151, 237
- Hamblin, Jacob Vernon, 18, 21, 75, 151, 166–67, 234, 236–38, 301, 409, 411, 413, 432, 732, 756n, 803, 850–51, 863
- Hamblin, John A., 152
- Hamblin, Louisa Bonelli, 105, 234–38, 871
- Hamblin, Lucinda Judd, 301
- Hamblin, Jacob Vernon, 167n
- Hamblin, Lyman, 167
- Hamblin, Martha Adaline. *See under* Crosby
- Hamblin, Martha Burk, 74
- Hamblin, Maryetta. *See under* Maxwell
- Hamblin, Sarah Priscilla. *See under* Alger
- Hamblin, Susan Greer, 151
- Hamblin, Walter Eugene, 234, 237–38
- Hamblin, Willard Otto, 234–35, 238
- Hamblin, William (Billie) Dudley, 410, 413
- Hamblin, William Haynes, 409
- Hamilton, Isaiah (md. Evaline Bailey Walpole), 830
- Hamilton, Susan Saphronia. *See under* Youngblood
- Hammond, John Egbert, 135
- Hammond, Joseph (md. Elizabeth Egbert), 135–36
- Hammond, Robert, 135
- Hammond, Susanna. *See under* Deans
- Hanchett, Diantha. *See under* Gardner
- Hancock, Alta May, 242–43
- Hancock, Amanda Zelpha, 242
- Hancock, Amy Elizabeth, 238
- Hancock, Annie Minerva, 238
- Hancock, Carlene, 415
- Hancock, Charles Levi, 27, 242

## PIONEER WOMEN OF ARIZONA: PEOPLE

- Hancock, Daniel Wells, 242–43  
Hancock, David Ammon, 242–43  
Hancock, Dorene, 415  
Hancock, Elizabeth Jane, 238  
Hancock, Ella Lavora, 242  
Hancock, Heber Joseph, 242  
Hancock, Hyrum Smith, 242–43  
Hancock, John Lyman, 242–44  
Hancock, John Taylor, 238  
Hancock, Joseph, 708  
Hancock, Joseph Smith, 238, 240, 716  
Hancock, Levi McCleve, 238  
Hancock, Lora Aseneth Lisonbee, 36, 414–15  
Hancock, Lora Sue, 415  
Hancock, Lucretia. *See under* Robison  
Hancock, Margaret Ann, 242–43  
Hancock, Margaret Clarissa, 238  
Hancock, Margaret McCleve, 238–41, 526, 716, 870  
Hancock, Marium Dalton, 11–12, 27, 132, 134, 242–45, 870  
Hancock, Mary, 238  
Hancock, Moroni, 238  
Hancock, Mosiah Lyman (1843), 238–41, 526, 716  
Hancock, Mosiah Lyman (1860), 27, 238–45  
Hancock, Oliver Perry, 242–43  
Hancock, Perry, 415  
Hancock, Rebecca Reed. *See under* Tenney  
Hancock, Richard Hobson, 242–43  
Hancock, Sarah Catherine. *See under* Perkins  
Hancock, Thomas, 238  
Hancock, Warren Edward, 242  
Hanks, Elizabeth. *See under* Curtis  
Hansdatter, Birte Maria. *See under* Jensen  
Hansen, Alice Smith, 121, 250, 430–31, 582  
Hansen, Amanda, 250n  
Hansen, Andrew, 256  
Hansen, Annie. *See under* Jaques  
Hansen, Annie Catherine. *See under* Whipple  
Hansen, Augustus, 256  
Hansen, Blanche Shumway, 644, 646–67  
Hansen, Boyd, 258  
Hansen, Clara Almina. *See under* Miller  
Hansen, Donald C. Edwards, 251  
Hansen, Edna Bertha, 245–46  
Hansen, Emily, 250n  
Hansen, Emma Swenson, 15, 91, 95, 121, 245–50, 287, 429, 486, 715, 837, 841, 849, 869  
Hansen, Emma May, 245  
Hansen, Fannie Gertrude. *See under* Standage  
Hansen, Fern Lucile, 245  
Hansen, Georgianna, 251, 255  
Hansen, Hans, Jr., 251–56  
Hansen, Hans Nielsen, Sr., 253, 256–58, 783–85, 854  
Hansen, Ida West, 767, 769  
Hansen, James, 256  
Hansen, James August, 96n, 245–47, 250  
Hansen, John Harvey, 96n, 245  
Hansen, Joseph Christian, 91, 245–250, 287,  
Hansen, Joseph Delbert, 96n, 245  
Hansen, Josephine, 250n  
Hansen, Julia Sabine, 256  
Hansen, Kristen (Metta Katrina) Adersen, 253, 256  
Hansen, Knud (md. Maren Jensen), 316  
Hansen, Lauritz, 256  
Hansen, Loretta Ellsworth, 251–55, 840, 868, 873  
Hansen, Marcena. *See under* Penrod  
Hansen, Maria May, 256  
Hansen, Mary, 251  
Hansen, Mary (Maren) Adersen, 256–59, 783 871  
Hansen, Mary Jane, 256, 258, 785  
Hansen, Mary Sophia. *See under* Larson  
Hansen, Metta Sophia. *See under* Johnson  
Hansen, Metta Katrina, 251  
Hansen, Mette Marie. *See under* Mortensen  
Hansen, Minnie Adele, 245  
Hansen, Neils Samuel, 256, 285, 785, 855  
Hansen, Nellie Jane, 245–46  
Hansen, Pearl Catherine. *See under* Hunt  
Hansen, Sophia, 247n, 250  
Hansen, Winnifred, 251, 672  
Hanson, Alice. *See under* Hatch  
Hare, Diadema. *See under* Woodward  
Hargrave, Lyndon Lane, 793  
Harmon, Ansil P., 431  
Harmon, Clyde, 608  
Harmon, Thora Lee Rogers, 605, 607–8  
Harper, Albert B., 259  
Harper, Alberta Jane, 259–60  
Harper, Alfred Park, 259, 262  
Harper, Charles A., 260–61, 436n  
Harper, Edwin, 261  
Harper, Eleanor (Nellie) Eliza. *See under* Merrill  
Harper, Harvey John, Jr., 259  
Harper, Harvey John, Sr., 259–63, 600n, 605–6  
Harper, Lavina, 259  
Harper, Lavina Dilworth, 260  
Harper, Louesa Bee. *See under* Rogers  
Harper, Louesa Park, 259–63, 605–6, 868  
Harris, Charles Harvey, 437n  
Harris, Mrs. Charles, 830  
Harris, Elizabeth. *See under* Johnston  
Harris, Regina Gertrude Osborn, 504  
Harris, James H., 201n  
Harris, Lee O., 212  
Harrop, Retta. *See under* Morgan  
Hart, Henry L., 468–69  
Harvey, Rhoda Elizabeth. *See under* Harvey  
Haskell, Grandmother [Ursula Hastings], 553  
Haskell, Irene Ursula. *See under* Pomeroy  
Haskell, Margaret Johanna Edwards, 270–71  
Haskell, Thales Hastings, 271n  
Haslam, Ann France, 628  
Haslam, Mary Ann. *See under* Johnson  
Haslam, William, 628, 630  
Hatch, Achsah May (Mae). *See under* Decker  
Hatch, Adelia Owens, 508, 512–13  
Hatch, Alice Hanson, 641  
Hatch, Bert, 643  
Hatch, Catherine Karren, 138, 642n  
Hatch, Ira, 568, 756, 857  
Hatch, Lorenzo Hill, 93, 138, 641–42n, 853, 856  
Hatch, Maria Annettie (Nettie). *See under* Shumway  
Hatch, Minnie Layton, 128  
Hatch, Nelle Spilsbury, 820  
Hatch, Sylvia Eastman, 641n  
Hatch, Wilford, 139  
Haught, Henry, 230  
Haun (Hawn), Jacob, 537n  
Haury, Emil, 792–93  
Haven, Jesse, 177n  
Hawkins, Carl S., 45n  
Hawley, Fannie, 542n  
Hawley, Jannetta Isabella. *See under* Johnson  
Hawley, Mamie, 542n  
Haws, Barbara Belinda Mills, 264–69, 838, 869, 873  
Haws, George Martin, 264, 266, 268, 861  
Haws, Gertrudis (Tooley) Guarneros, 268n  
Haws, Hannah Jane, 264, 266–67  
Haws, John Gilbert, 264, 267  
Haws, Martha Barrett, 267–69  
Haws, Mary Angelina (Ann). *See under* Mangum  
Haws, Millie May, 264, 267  
Haws, Rhoda Matilda. *See under* Cluff  
Haws, Sarah Ellen (Ellie). *See under* Follett  
Haws, William Wallace, Jr., 264, 266–67  
Haws, William Wallace, Sr., 264, 266–69  
Hawthorne, Nathaniel, 643  
Hayden, Carl (Senator), 180, 309–10, 507, 542, 556  
Hayden, Charles Trumbull, 174, 262, 309–10, 325, 336, 449, 542, 546, 571, 845, 859  
Hayden, Sallie D., 546, 556, 837n  
Haymore, Arthur Samuel (md. Abby Jane Scott), 37n  
Haymore, Mary Wilson Cluff, 112  
Haynes, Frank, 531  
Heap, Etta Berry, 53–55  
Heard, Dwight B., 222n, 608n  
Heaton, John, 415  
Hefling, Martin, 329n  
Heidinger, Lisa Schnebly, 626n, 628  
Henderson, Nancy. *See under* Hobson  
Henderson, William J., 455  
Hendrickson, Hyrum, 61, 65, 468

- Hendrickson, Ida, 667n  
 Hennesy, George, 757  
 Herbst, Henry, 609n  
 Herbst, John (md. Ann Eva Dittmore), 609–10  
 Herbst, Lydia Ann. *See under* Rogers  
 Herbst, Mary Elizabeth, 609n  
 Herbst, William, 609n  
 Herrin, Barbara, 370  
 Heward, Lehi, 578n, 853, 855n  
 Heward, Stephen, 578n  
 Heywood, Alvenia Savage, 760n  
 Heywood, David Evans, 269, 272, 662  
 Heywood, Ella, 269, 272–73  
 Heywood, Ida Etta, 269, 272  
 Heywood, Irving Yates, 269, 272, 274  
 Heywood, Joseph Neal, Jr., 269, 272, 274, 760  
 Heywood, Joseph Neal, Sr., 269, 271–72  
 Heywood, Leland, 269, 272–73  
 Heywood, Margaret Eleanor Smurthwaite, 271–74  
 Heywood, Marie Smith, 662, 690  
 Heywood, Martha (Mattie) Emma, 269, 272  
 Heywood, Richard, 274  
 Heywood, Robert Tassie, 269, 272, 274  
 Heywood, Sarah Francelle (Lell) Coleman, 269–74, 549n, 759n, 837, 871, 874  
 Heywood, Sarah Velma, 269, 272–74  
 Heywood, Serepta Francelle, 269, 272–73  
 Heywood, Spence Coleman, 269, 272, 274  
 Hibbert, Daniel (md. Mary Hannah Lewis), 37n  
 Hibbert, Mary. *See under* Smith  
 Hibbert, Maud Alice (Alice Maud) Sitrine, 699n  
 Hickox, Louella. *See under* Kimball  
 Higbee, Amanda, 600  
 Higbee, Charlotte Woods Carter, 600  
 Higbee, Elias, 602  
 Higbee, Emma. *See under* Rogers  
 Higbee, Isaac, Jr., 599–600, 602  
 Higbee, Isaac, Sr. (md. Sarah Sommers), 602  
 Higbee, John, 602  
 Higbee, Joseph, 600  
 Higbee, Josiah, 600n  
 Higbee, Keziah String, 599, 600  
 Higbee, Louis Bryant (md. Cynthia Ann Waples), 626  
 Higbee, Lucy Ann, 600n  
 Higbee, Margaret Keziah, 600n  
 Higbee, Mary Keziah. *See under* Zabriskie  
 Higbee, Mary Luella. *See under* Schnebly  
 Higbee, Sarah Ann. *See under* Spilsbury  
 Higgins, Catherine Beasley. *See under* Holladay  
 Higgins, Mary Ann. *See under* Lyon  
 Higgins, Sarah A. Packer, 450n  
 Hilbers, Frederick Henry Herman (Henry H.), 722n  
 Hilbers, Rhoda Theresa McEwen, 719n, 722n  
 Hill, Hannah. *See under* Romney  
 Hill, John, 701  
 Hill, William, 701  
 Hills, Julia. *See under* Johnson  
 Hinkle, Elon (md. Sarah (Sally) Rowe), 197  
 Hinkle, Mary Roberts/Rhodes. *See under* Foster  
 Hirsch, Jerrold, 14  
 Hirshey, Joseph, 475  
 Hiskey, Emma Linda. *See under* Baird  
 Hobson, Jesse (md. Catherine Dougherty), 698  
 Hobson, Jesse D. (md. Mary Johanna Lewis), 700  
 Hobson, Julia Christina. *See under* Stewart  
 Hobson, Lydia Ann. *See under* Russell  
 Hobson, Mary Catherine. *See under* Brossard  
 Hobson, Miriam, 698  
 Hobson, Nancy Henderson, 698  
 Hobson, Randolph Sylvester, 698  
 Hobson, Sarah Dowell, 698  
 Holbrook, Henry Randolph, 852  
 Holladay, Ann Horton Matthews, 9–10n, 106, 275–78, 869  
 Holladay, Catherine Beasley Higgins, 106–7, 346  
 Holladay, Charles Eugene (Gene), 275, 277–78  
 Holladay, Daniel Wiley, 275–76  
 Holladay, David Archibald, 275–77  
 Holladay, Ella LaVer, 277n  
 Holladay, Ethel Belinda, 277n  
 Holladay, Franklin Hollis, 275, 277–78  
 Holladay, George (md. Alveretta Jones), 107  
 Holladay, George Thomas, 275–76  
 Holladay, Henrietta Caroline. *See under* Waddell  
 Holladay, John D. (or Davis) (Bishop), 106–7, 276, 509  
 Holladay, John Daniel (md. Mahalia Ann Rebecca Matthews), 276  
 Holladay, Joseph John, 275–76  
 Holladay, Julia Ann. *See under* Clark  
 Holladay, Lawrence Eugene, 277n  
 Holladay, Lenora (Nora) McRay, 275, 277  
 Holladay, Mahalia Ann Rebecca Matthews, 276  
 Holladay, Mary Angelina (Ann) Haws. *See under* Mangum  
 Holladay, Rebecca Dall, 564  
 Holladay, Rhoda Polly. *See under* Green  
 Holladay, Thomas Wiley Middleton, 106, 275–77, 732n  
 Hollister, Amanda. *See under* Rogers  
 Hollister, Eda. *See under* Rogers  
 Holman, Harriet Naomi. *See under* Johnson  
 Holman, James, Jr., 324n  
 Holman, James Sawyer (md. Naomi Roxanne LeBaron), 323–24, 326  
 Holman, Sanford, 324n  
 Holman, Sarah Melissa. *See under* Johnson  
 Holman, Silas, 324n  
 Holman, Susan Adaline. *See under* Johnson  
 Holman, Warren, 326  
 Homer, William, 110  
 Hooker, Julia Ann. *See under* Shumway  
 Hoopes, Elizabeth Adelaide. *See under* Allen  
 Hoopes, Hyrum, 40  
 Hoopes, John, 824  
 Hoopes, Jonathan, 24  
 Hoopes, Mary Ann, 105  
 Hoopes, Warner (md. Priscilla Gifford), 38–40  
 Hopkins, Emily Jane, 789  
 Hopkins, Harry, 14  
 Hopkins, Leprelet Joseph (md. Ruth Jane Beebe), 789n  
 Hopkins, R. E., 699n  
 Hopkins, Willie, 699n  
 Hopen, Henry (md. Emma/Emily Young), 568n  
 Horne, Henry James (md. Mary Ann Crismon), 42, 414n  
 Horne, James Malen (Bishop), 35, 42n  
 Horne, John Franklin, 414n  
 Horne, Richard Stephen, 195, 394, 741  
 Hough, John P., 299  
 Houghton, Rebecca Jane Durfee, 155, 157, 278–81, 774n, 835n, 837  
 Houghton, Reuben Benjamin, 278–81  
 Houghton, Reuben Joseph, 278, 280  
 Houghton, Susan Conklin Gilson, 281  
 Houghton, Tansey, 281  
 Houston, Bill, 299  
 Howard, Margaret Ann. *See under* McBride  
 Howard, Melinda. *See under* Stewart  
 Howard, William, 261  
 Howe, Eli, 648  
 Hoyt, T. C., 4n  
 Hronek, Pamela Claire, 488n, 535, 840  
 Hubbard, Agnes Archibald, 491–92  
 Hubbard, Almira Wilson, 492n  
 Hubbard, Caroline Eliza, 450–51  
 Hubbard, Christina Archibald. *See under* Nuttall  
 Hubbard, Elijah, 452  
 Hubbard, Elisha Freeman, 491–92, 860  
 Hubbard, Freeman, 492  
 Hubbard, Hulda Agnes. *See under* Blain  
 Hubbard, James Robert, 492  
 Hubbard, Lola Uzella Bryce, 77, 79  
 Hubbell, J. L., 480n  
 Huber, Gladys Leona Pomeroy, 555–57  
 Huber, Lee Jacob, 337  
 Huber, Mary Lora Jones, 333, 336–38  
 Huber, Paul, 475  
 Huff, Nancy Saphrona, 803  
 Huff, James, 65  
 Hughes, Stella, 121

## PIONEER WOMEN OF ARIZONA: PEOPLE

- Huish, L. S., 631, 866  
Hulet, David W., 862  
Huller, Lewis, 864  
Huning, Henry, 846, 854  
Hunsaker, Abraham Leone, 281  
Hunsaker, Alexander, 281  
Hunsaker, Alexander Beckstead, 281–82, 374, 695–96  
Hunsaker, Edgar, 281  
Hunsaker, Edna Melissa, 281  
Hunsaker, Essie Vernisha, 281  
Hunsaker, Gordon, 282  
Hunsaker, Grace, 281  
Hunsaker, Hester Lila, 281  
Hunsaker, Hyrum, 282  
Hunsaker, Jarvis Elbert, 281  
Hunsaker, Mary Ada, 281  
Hunsaker, Melissa Caroline Johnson, 281–83, 695, 868  
Hunsaker, Oral Hugh, 281  
Hunsaker, Polly May. *See under* Stapley  
Hunsaker, Velda Jean, 281  
Hunt, Alex C., 497  
Hunt, Alma Moroni, Jr., 297  
Hunt, Alma Moroni, Sr., 24, 294, 297–300  
Hunt, Ann Eliza Tenney Smith Campbell, 283–87, 869  
Hunt, Anna Elise Schmutz, 24, 288–94, 298, 521n, 578, 871  
Hunt, Annella (Annie). *See under* Kartchner  
Hunt, Annie Elizabeth. *See under* Lee  
Hunt, Arthur Sanford, 301  
Hunt, Ben R., 287, 559n  
Hunt, Celia Mounts, 397n  
Hunt, Charles, 288  
Hunt, Christabell (Belle). *See under* Flake  
Hunt, Cilia, 288  
Hunt, Della Ann Willis, 800–801  
Hunt, Dora Pearl. *See under* Willis  
Hunt, Elizabeth Ann. *See under* Turley  
Hunt, Elroy, 288, 292  
Hunt, Eva, 304. *See under* Standifird  
Hunt, Frances. *See under* Campbell  
Hunt, Frank Elroy, 297, 299n  
Hunt, George W. P. (Governor), xvi, 228, 507, 568  
Hunt, Georgia. *See under* Jackson  
Hunt, Gilbert (md. Lydia), 395  
Hunt, Gyle, 304  
Hunt, Happylyona Sanford, 26, 173, 294–96, 304, 372n, 708, 836n, 869  
Hunt, Harriet (1835). *See under* Mayfield  
Hunt, Harriet (Hattie) (1896). *See under* Miller  
Hunt, Ida (1898), 288  
Hunt, Ida Frances. *See under* Udall  
Hunt, Irene, 288  
Hunt, Isaac Schmutz, 297  
Hunt, Ita. *See under* Turley  
Hunt, James Clark, 856  
Hunt, Jefferson, 339, 394, 445n, 741  
Hunt, Jefferson Taylor, 296, 301  
Hunt, John (1882), 297  
Hunt, John (Bishop), 23n, 49, 92, 187, 189, 192, 294–96, 301–4, 339–41, 348, 394–95, 459, 568, 603, 708, 710, 741–44, 746, 773, 775, 833?, 839, 856  
Hunt, John (Gila Valley), 277–78  
Hunt, John Addison, 136, 283, 286, 294n, 296, 342, 476n  
Hunt, John Andrew, 288  
Hunt, Leonard, 288  
Hunt, Lester George, 288  
Hunt, Lewis, 296, 340, 342, 476n, 802  
Hunt, Lois. *See under* West  
Hunt, Lois Barnes Pratt, 49, 187, 189, 296, 303, 339, 341–42, 394, 517, 603n, 675, 731, 741–44  
Hunt, Lydia Gibson, 395  
Hunt, Marshall (md. Sarah Runyon), 521n  
Hunt, Martha, 296, 301, 303  
Hunt, Martha Louise, 288, 291  
Hunt, Mary Ellen (Nellie) Cross, 114–15, 286  
Hunt, May Louise. *See under* Larson  
Hunt, Millie Bertha. *See under* Stratton  
Hunt, Nettie. *See under* Rencher  
Hunt, Noel E., 297, 299n  
Hunt, Paul, 304  
Hunt, Pearl Catherine Hansen, 245–46, 287, 559n  
Hunt, Philena Matilda. *See under* Miller  
Hunt, Quince, 304  
Hunt, Rosetta Schmutz, 24, 289–91, 293–94, 297–300, 871  
Hunt, Rozilla May, 297  
Hunt, Samuel Isaac, 288  
Hunt, Sarah Allred, 322, 496–97  
Hunt, Sarah Jane Crosby, 295–96, 301–4, 871  
Hunt, Sheldon Ross, 301  
Hunt, Standifird, 304  
Hunt, Viola. *See under* Whipple  
Hunt, William Albert, 288  
Hunt, William Ambrose, 301, 304  
Hunt, William Ammon, 297  
Hunt, William James, 24, 288, 290–94, 298, 521n, 578  
Hunt, Zena Beadle, 211  
Hunter, Christina, 632n  
Hunter, James (md. Mary Robertson), 632  
Hunter, Janet, 632n  
Hunter, Margaret (Maggie). *See under* Shelley  
Huntington, Zina Diantha. *See under* Young  
Huntsman, Almyra (Elmira). *See under* Merrill  
Huntsman, Ellen. *See under* Merrill  
Ingram, George, 54n  
Inman, Tommy (md. Grace Biggs), 415  
Irvine, Jor, 721  
Isaacson, Andrew, 305, 309  
Isaacson, Anna Maria. *See under* Whiting  
Isaacson, Archibald, 305, 309  
Isaacson, Elizabeth, 305, 311  
Isaacson, Ella Elsinia, 305, 309  
Isaacson, Elsinia Peterson, 305–12, 839, 857n, 870  
Isaacson, Esther. *See under* Rogers  
Isaacson, Florence, 305, 309  
Isaacson, Isaac, Jr., 305, 309  
Isaacson, Isaac (Ike), Sr., 305, 310–11  
Isaacson, Martha, 311  
Isaacson, Martin, 310  
Isaacson, Maud, 305, 309  
Isaacson, Natalia, 305, 309  
Isaacson, Paul, 305  
Isaacson, Peter, 310–11  
Isaacson, Peter Martin, 305, 309  
Isaacson, Thomas, 305  
Ivins, Anthony W., 524n, 631, 642n, 762, 780, 866  
Jackson, Charles Gilmore, 313, 315  
Jackson, Charles Thomas, 313–14  
Jackson, Charlie, 589  
Jackson, Cyrus Rodwell, 313, 315  
Jackson, Diana May, 313, 315  
Jackson, Emma Verdell. *See under* Neff  
Jackson, Georgia Hunt, 301, 303  
Jackson, Hannah Jane McCleve, 186n, 313–15, 500n  
Jackson, Henry, 326  
Jackson, Hester Ann. *See under* Johnson  
Jackson, Ivan Henry, 313, 315  
Jackson, James Harvey, 313–15  
Jackson, Sarah Annis. *See under* Flake  
Jacobson, Edward, 560–61  
Jacobson, Elizabeth Isabelle (Ingeborg). *See under* Pulsipher  
Jacobson, Iverine, 560–61  
Jacobson, Jacob, 560–61  
Jacobson, Rasmus, 560–61  
Jacobson, Rasmus/Erastus (md. Iverine/Lorina Johansen), 560–61  
Jaques/Jacques, Annie Hansen, 252, 256–57  
Jaques/Jacques, Sanford, 252, 257  
Jardine, Elizabeth. *See under* Shumway  
Jarvis, Maud. *See under* DeWitt  
Jenkins, Jemima Virginia. *See under* Cutler  
Jenkins, Nancy/Naomi Lanning, 383  
Jenner, Edward, 604  
Jenney, Matthew [Nathan Tenney], 488  
Jennings, Emma Cecelia. *See under* McCleve  
Jennings, James, 63n, 240, 476n, 521, 572, 731–32  
Jennings, Jarvis, 572  
Jennings, Renz L., 241  
Jensen, Eva Burk, 74  
Jensen, Joen (md. Birte Maria Hansdatter), 348  
Jensen, Margaret Fife Smith, 676, 680n  
Jensen, Maren. *See under* Hansen

- Jenson, Andrew, 193, 397, 406n, 504, 644n, 810n, 861–62
- Jessup, Tom, 65
- Jewell, Leonard, 833
- Jewell, Olive Youngblood, 450n, 830–31, 833
- Johns, Laura Mitchell, 775–76
- Johnson, Adeline (Addie) Serrine, 649–52
- Johnson, Adolph, 768n
- Johnson (Jonsdatter), Anna Dorthea. *See under* Kempe
- Johnson, Annie Nuttall, 496
- Johnson, Annie Pixley, 628
- Johnson, Annie R., 604
- Johnson, Anthon Elias (md. Mary Ann Schwab), 65, 316–19
- Johnson, Antone Albert, 320–21
- Johnson, Benjamin Franklin (B. F.), 20n, 323–25, 502–3, 540–42, 702, 845, 859–60
- Johnson, Benjamin Julius, 323–24, 819–20
- Johnson, Brenda Gardner, 514
- Johnson, Brigham Moroni, 37n, 323–24
- Johnson, Cassandra (Cassa). *See under* Pomeroy
- Johnson, David, 630
- Johnson, Delightra Victoria, 323–24
- Johnson, Dorothea, 349
- Johnson, Editha Melissa Merrill, 628–29
- Johnson, Ellis, 629
- Johnson, Ellis Hills, 323–24, 652
- Johnson, Elmer Martin, 320–21
- Johnson, Esther Meleta. *See under* Openshaw
- Johnson, Ezekiel, I, 676
- Johnson, Ezekiel, II, 676
- Johnson, Florence Camille. *See under* Fellows
- Johnson, Fred, 6
- Johnson, Gabrilla. *See under* Stratton
- Johnson, George Albert, 323–24
- Johnson, Gustave Elias, 317–18
- Johnson, Hannah Grace, 320–21
- Johnson, Harriet Jane Hakes, 231–32, 819n–20
- Johnson, Harriet Naomi Holman, 324–25n
- Johnson, Heber Franklin, 323
- Johnson, Hester Ann Jackson, 281
- Johnson, James F., 542n
- Johnson, Janet Fife, 676–77
- Johnson, Janet Mauretta. *See under* Smith
- Johnson, Jannetta Isabella Hawley, 37n
- Johnson, Jarvis, 281
- Johnson, Joel Hills, 628, 676–77
- Johnson, Johanna Sophia Osterberg (Anderson), 316–17, 320n
- Johnson, John, 350
- Johnson, John Angus, 323, 555
- Johnson, John Elias, 317
- Johnson, Joseph (md. Louella), 320–22
- Johnson, Joseph Elias, 317
- Johnson, Joseph Ellis, 20n, 326
- Johnson, Julia Gwendolyn West, 767, 769
- Johnson, Julia Hills, 541
- Johnson, Julius Russell, 819n
- Johnson, Kemo (Kimo), 325, 555
- Johnson, Lars Magnus, 316–18, 320n
- Johnson, Lars Marcus, 320–21
- Johnson, Lionel Brand, 323–24, 542
- Johnson, Louis Elias, 65n, 316–18, 841
- Johnson, Louis Laroy, 320–21
- Johnson, Lyndon B., 740
- Johnson, Maria Sophia. *See under* Cole
- Johnson, Mary Ann Haslam, 628–29
- Johnson, Mary Anna Schwab, 317
- Johnson, Mary Robinson West, 767, 769
- Johnson, Mary Stratton, 628–29
- Johnson, Melissa Bloomfield LeBaron, 502
- Johnson, Melissa Caroline. *See under* Hunsaker
- Johnson, Metta Sophia Hansen, 50n, 65n, 316–20, 871
- Johnson, Musetta Saline, 317n, 320–22
- Johnson, Musetta Urilda. *See under* Sorensen
- Johnson, Nora. *See under* Carlton
- Johnson, Phoebe Earston. *See under* Scott
- Johnson, Robert E. Lee, 496
- Johnson, Rosalie (Rose) Wood, 819–20
- Johnson, Samantha Nelson, 483–85
- Johnson, Samuel, 854
- Johnson, Sarah Jane Spooner, 326
- Johnson, Sarah Melissa (May). *See under* Pomeroy
- Johnson, Sarah Melissa Holman, 323–26, 540, 555, 869
- Johnson, Sariah Agnes, 323–24, 541
- Johnson, Seth, 320–21
- Johnson, Sixtus Ellis, 628–29, 631
- Johnson, Susan Adaline Holman, 324–25n
- Johnson, Susanna Rebecca, 320–21
- Johnson, Teenie. *See under* Nelson
- Johnson, Thelma, 320–21
- Johnson, Theresa Caroline Flake, 317, 319
- Johnson, Wallace, 629
- Johnson, Warren M., 19n, 485, 768n, 850
- Johnson, William Derby, Jr., 604, 864
- Johnson, William Elias, 317, 320–22
- Johnson, William Harold, 320–21
- Johnston, Albert Sidney, 73n, 123, 260n, 267, 428, 816
- Johnstun, Amity, 327
- Johnstun, Clara, 327, 331
- Johnstun, Elizabeth (Bessie) Emily Deans, 135–36, 138
- Johnstun, Elizabeth Harris Browett, 331
- Johnstun, Elizabeth Lavina, 327
- Johnstun, Ellen Jane Perks, 327–32, 849, 868
- Johnstun, George Alma, 327
- Johnstun, James (md. Amity Welsh), 330
- Johnstun, Jesse, 327, 332
- Johnstun, Jesse Walker (md. Bestey Ann Snider), 329–30
- Johnstun, Margaret. *See under* Wayman
- Johnstun, Margaret (Margaret) Ellen, 327, 331–32
- Johnstun, Rebeckah, 327
- Johnstun, Samuel James, 137, 327, 331
- Johnstun, William Daniel, 327
- Johnstun, William James, 327–32
- Jolley, Joseph Loftis, 832
- Jones, Alveretta. *See under* Holladay
- Jones, Bertram Merrill, 333, 336
- Jones, Byron (Dr.), 333, 336
- Jones, Collins Ray, 333, 336, 338
- Jones, Dan, 501
- Jones, Daniel Dudley, 333, 336, 338, 653
- Jones, Daniel Philemon, 333–38, 653
- Jones, Daniel W., 21, 334, 424, 438, 446, 492n, 601, 606, 705n, 744n, 858
- Jones, Donald, 338
- Jones, Edna Cynthia Layton, 128, 399
- Jones, Edward Evans, 308, 364, 366, 370, 534
- Jones, Elmer, 333, 336–38
- Jones, Emily, 333, 336–38
- Jones, Esther (Etta) Ann LeBaron, 338n
- Jones, Frederick, 501
- Jones, Guy Wesley, 333, 336
- Jones, Harriet Emily, 601
- Jones, Hugh Colton, 333, 337–38
- Jones, Letitia Wheatley, 364n
- Jones, Louisa. *See under* Oakley
- Jones, Lucretia, 542n
- Jones, Mary Eleanore. *See under* Greene
- Jones, Mary Lora. *See under* Huber
- Jones, Mary Ellen Merrill, 333–38, 653
- Jones, Orren Cloyd, 333, 336
- Jones, Robert, 499–501, 796n
- Jones, Rollin Philemon, 333, 336
- Jones, Rosetta (Zetta) Eleanor Pomeroy, 542–44, 554, 652
- Jones, Thomas E. (Bishop), 606
- Jones, William (md. Mary Ann Dovell), 499–501
- Jones, William Orlando, 333, 336–38
- Jonsson, Olof (md. Karna Petersson), 384
- Jordan, Angie, 278
- Jordan, Henry. *See under* Acklin, William Henry
- Jordan, Joshua L., 328n
- Jorgensen, Jorgen, 860
- Juárez, Benito, 174n
- Judd, Lucinda. *See under* Hamblin
- Judd, Hyrum, 736
- Judd, Jane Lucinda. *See under* Call
- Judd, Neil M., 793
- Judd, Susan Content. *See under* Foutz
- Judd, Woodruff (md. Alice), 630
- Kane, Thomas L., 260n
- Karren, Catherine. *See under* Hatch

## PIONEER WOMEN OF ARIZONA: PEOPLE

- Kartchner, Annella (Annie) Hunt, 51, 189, 339–44, 665, 782n, 833n, 870, 874
- Kartchner, Alzada Sophia. *See under* Palmer
- Kartchner, Celia, 339, 341–43
- Kartchner, Elizabeth Gale, 345n, 383, 708
- Kartchner, Euphemia Ardemonia, 345
- Kartchner, James Peter, 345, 347
- Kartchner, Jane (Jennie). *See under* Morris
- Kartchner, John (1816), 346
- Kartchner, John (1851), 345, 799
- Kartchner, Kenner Casteel, 339, 343–44, 348, 563, 594, 833n
- Kartchner, Lafayette Shepherd, 339, 343–44
- Kartchner, Margaret Jane Casteel, 194, 345–348, 458, 515, 795, 839, 849, 870
- Kartchner, Mark Elisha, 345, 799
- Kartchner, Mary Marinda. *See under* Clayton
- Kartchner, Minnie, 53
- Kartchner, Nowlin Decatur, 345
- Kartchner, Orin, 339, 340–41, 343–45
- Kartchner, Prudence Jane. *See under* Flake
- Kartchner, Rebecca Stewart, 12n
- Kartchner, Sarah Emma. *See under* Miller
- Kartchner, Sarah Leone. *See under* Decker
- Kartchner, Thalia. *See under* Butler
- Kartchner, William Ammon, 345
- Kartchner, William Decatur, 194, 345–48, 458, 515, 732n, 795, 839
- Kay, Jessie Albert (md. Rebecca Finch Standifird), 62
- Kay, Joseph C., 525
- Kearny, Stephen Watts, 347
- Keddington, Estelle Osborn, 504
- Kelsey, Fred, 330
- Kempe, Amanda Christina, 348
- Kempe, Anna Dorthea Johnson, 348–53, 355n, 840, 869, 874
- Kempe, Betsy Amelia, 348, 350–51
- Kempe, Charlotte Augusta. *See under* Mangum
- Kempe, Christien Johan (Ann) Fredericka Ingre Ongerod, 350n
- Kempe, Christopher Jensen, 348, 350–57
- Kempe, Clara Ingeborg, 353, 355
- Kempe, Emma, 348
- Kempe, Eugene Nels, 351n, 353, 356
- Kempe, Geneva (Jennie) Julia, 353, 357–58
- Kempe, Helena Maria, 353, 355
- Kempe, Hyrum Taraasen, 353, 355
- Kempe, Johanna (Hannah, Anna) Christina Frederika. *See under* Greer
- Kempe, Joseph Christopher (md. Laurretta), 353, 355, 357
- Kempe, Nephi Taraasen, 353, 355
- Kempe, Odelia, 357
- Kempe, Olena Oleson, 68–69, 350–51, 353–58, 562, 837, 869, 874
- Kempe, Olena Dorthea, 348
- Kempe, Otto, 357
- Kempe, Otto Hakan, 351n, 353, 356
- Kempe, Ovidia Serena, 353
- Kempe, Ruth Leila, 348, 350
- Kempton, Alvin Bradford, 359–61
- Kempton, Alvin Joseph (Jorde), 359–60
- Kempton, Asa Bradford, 359–60
- Kempton, Calvin Ira, 359–60
- Kempton, Delia Caroline, 359–60
- Kempton, Eliza Anna, 359–60
- Kempton, Glenn, 532
- Kempton, Hannah. *See under* Cheney
- Kempton, Heber Curtis, 359–60
- Kempton, Laura Sophronia, 359–60
- Kempton, Lucille Brewer, 72n, 552n
- Kempton, Martin, 531
- Kempton, Richard (Dick) Hyrum, 359–60
- Kempton, Sarah Jane Curtis, 359–61, 870
- Kempton, Sena Lenore Peterson, 528–29, 531
- Kempton, Zetta Jane, 359
- Kempton, Zilpha Miriam, 359–60
- Kennedy, Ann, 56
- Kennedy, John F., 740
- Kennedy, Lanore Peterson, 56
- Kennedy, Nancy. *See under* Wilkins
- Kenner, Robert Harrison, 474n
- Keppel, Mary Louise. *See under* Naegle
- Kerby, Alma, 703n
- Kerby, Eliza, 703n
- Kerby, Francis (Frank), 702–3
- Kerby, Francis, Jr. (md. Mary LeCornu), 702–3n
- Kerby, Harriet, 703n
- Kerby, Joseph, 703n
- Kerby, Mary, 703n
- Kilsby, Mae Gertrude. *See under* Fellows
- Kimball, Albina Vilate, 362
- Kimball, Alice Ann. *See under* Nelson
- Kimball, Andrew, 104, 322, 367–70, 422, 496, 686n
- Kimball, Andrew Gordon, 117n, 367–69, 868, 874
- Kimball, Caroline Marion Williams, 24n, 27, 308n, 362–66, 378n, 448, 868, 874
- Kimball, Charles Colton, 362
- Kimball, Clara Edna Curtis, 12, 117, 120–21
- Kimball, Crozier, 362
- Kimball, David Patten, Jr., 362
- Kimball, David Patten, Sr., 262, 308, 362–66, 378, 448–49, 540
- Kimball, Delbert Gheen, 367–68
- Kimball, Effie Isabelle. *See under* Merill
- Kimball, Fannie Woolley, 367
- Kimball, Heber Chase, I, 308, 362, 365, 367, 371, 490, 600n
- Kimball, Heber Chase, II, 362
- Kimball, Helen Mar. *See under* Whitney
- Kimball, Helen Mar (1901), 367, 369
- Kimball, Josephine Cluff, 315, 369n
- Kimball, Juliette Merrill, 365
- Kimball, Lola Gay, 362
- Kimball, Mary Woolley, 367
- Kimball, Maude, 367–69
- Kimball, Olive. *See under* Mitchell
- Kimball, Olive Clare, 367–69
- Kimball, Quince Knowlton, 362
- Kimball, Rachel Woolley, 367
- Kimball, Ruth Woolley, 367–69
- Kimball, Solomon F., 364, 366, 700–701
- Kimball, Spencer Woolley (President), 104–5, 164, 367–70, 532, 686n
- Kimball, Stanley, 362n, 365
- Kimball, Thatcher, 362
- Kimball, Thomas Stephen, 362, 364
- Kimball, Vilate Murray, 362, 365
- Kimball, Viroque, 362–63
- Kimball, William H. (md. Louella Hickox), 414
- King, Mary Elizabeth. *See under* Robinson
- Kirby, Francis, Jr. (md. Mary LeCornu). *See under* Kerby
- Kirby, Mary Jane. *See under* Stock
- Kirkham, Rae Rose, 427n
- Kleinman, Andrew Phillip, 370, 373–76
- Kleinman, Anna Benz, 173, 282, 370–76, 836n, 870
- Kleinman, Anna Louisa, 370, 372
- Kleinman, Bertha E. Anderson, 4n, 376, 544
- Kleinman, Conrad, 370–76
- Kleinman, Conrad Moroni (md. Lula Bringhurst), 372–75
- Kleinman, Daniel Heber, 370, 373–76
- Kleinman, David Franklin, 370, 373–75
- Kleinman, Elizabeth Malholm, 371, 373–75
- Kleinman, Elizabeth Mary. *See under* Haight
- Kleinman, Elsie Pamela Robinson, 376
- Kleinman, Eva Rappleye, 375
- Kleinman, George Willie, 370, 372
- Kleinman, Helen Isabella Pillings, 375n
- Kleinman, Henry Benz, 370, 373–75
- Kleinman, John Conrad, 370, 372
- Kleinman, John Martin, 373
- Kleinman, Marie Kleinman, 371
- Kleinman, Mary Ann Germer, 371, 373
- Kleinman, Orson Conrad, 370, 373–76
- Kleinman, Ottilia, 370, 372
- Kleinman, Susan Vilate Spilsbury, 373
- Kleinman, Sybella, 370, 372
- Knight, Jane Lucinda Judd. *See under* Call
- Knight, Joseph, 99
- Kotlanger, Michael, 83
- Lake, Bailey, 484–85
- Lake, Barnabas (Barney) (md. Electa Synder), 483–84
- Lake, Clara. *See under* Taylor
- Lake, Electra Snyder, 484
- Lake, Eliza. *See under* Smith
- Lake, George, 484–85
- Lake, George, Sr., 21, 101, 199, 331n, 484–85, 580n, 778n, 851



- Lake, James (md. Philomelia Smith), 483  
 Lake, Jane. *See under* Ordway  
 Lake, Lydia Ann. *See under* Nelson  
 Lake, Mary Etta Foster, 197, 199  
 Lake, Sabre. *See under* Dixon  
 Lake, Samantha, 484  
 Lake, William Bailey, 484–85  
 Lamb, Catherine Reese, 377  
 Lamb, Frederic (Fred) William, 377, 379  
 Lamb, Harriet, 377  
 Lamb, Harriet Cornelia Clawson, 85n, 377–79, 869  
 Lamb, Helen Lillian, 377  
 Lamb, Joseph Smith, Jr., 377  
 Lamb, Joseph Smith, Sr., 377–79, 548  
 Lamb, Leonard, 377  
 Lamb, Louis Edwin, 377, 379, 546n  
 Lamb, Mae, 377  
 Lamb, Mark Vernor, 377, 379  
 Lamb, Rachel Flannigan, 809n, 813  
 Lamb, Royal (Roy) Amos, 377, 379  
 Lamb, Ruth Katrinka, 377, 379  
 Lamb, Sydney Beatie, 377, 379  
 Lamb, Victor Emanuel, 377, 379, 809n  
 Lambson, Almon M., 861  
 Lambson, Apolos B. (Polish) (md. Angenet Bates), 310  
 Lamson, Edwin M., 81n  
 Lang, Heinrich (md. Regula Schmid), 370  
 Lang, William, 475  
 Langhorn, Mary. *See under* Nuttall  
 Lanning, Emma/Emily, 26n, 380–83  
 Lanning, Joseph (md. Margaret Morrison), 380, 383  
 Lanning, Nancy/Naomi. *See under* Jenkins  
 Lanning, Rosanna, 383  
 Lanning, Roselia/Barzilla, 383  
 Lanning, Zilpha/Zilfa, 383  
 Larson, Alexander, 389, 391–92n  
 Larson, Alof, 384–88, 392n, 394–97, 670–71, 708  
 Larson, Alof Pratt, 96n, 394, 396  
 Larson, Betsey. *See under* Carter  
 Larson, Caroline, 384, 663n–64, 669n  
 Larson, Cora, 389, 391–92  
 Larson, Della, 389, 391–92  
 Larson, Ellen , 388, 394, 396  
 Larson, Ellen Dollphine, 389, 391  
 Larson, Ellen Johanna. *See under* Smith  
 Larson, Ellen Malmstrom, 50, 384–88, 394, 663–66, 669, 869  
 Larson, Emma Ellen. *See under* Smith  
 Larson, Evan J., 96n, 388, 394, 396, 805  
 Larson, Gustella (Stella) Arminta Wilkins, 389–93, 839, 869, 874  
 Larson, Hapalona, 394  
 Larson, Harry Wayne, 388, 394  
 Larson, Hugh Malmstrom, 95–96, 394, 396  
 Larson, Ilene. *See under* Shumway  
 Larson, Ivan G., 394, 396n  
 Larson, Ivan V., 389, 391  
 Larson, James Millas, 389, 391–92  
 Larson, James Moses, 384–86, 389–93  
 Larson, Jefferson Daley, 388, 394, 396  
 Larson, John Rio, 143  
 Larson, Laverna, 389, 391  
 Larson, Lehi, 384, 386–87, 663n, 665, 669n–70  
 Larson, Lois, 394, 396n  
 Larson, Louise. *See under* Comish  
 Larson, Lorentina Olivia Anderson Eklund, 143, 387–88, 665  
 Larson, Mary Sophia Hansen, 95, 246–47n, 250, 287  
 Larson, May Louise Hunt, 3, 12n, 30, 95–96, 189, 193, 319–20, 341, 387–89, 394–98, 670–72, 695, 708, 742–43, 775–76, 805, 835n, 839, 870  
 Larson, Mons, 20, 27, 143, 384–87, 395, 663–66, 669–70  
 Larson, Parl Mons, 389, 391  
 Larson, Parley, 384–85  
 Larson, Rolland Henry, 389, 391–92n  
 Larson, Wallace Hunt, 96n, 394, 396  
 Lauritsen, Annie Catherine. *See under* Adersen  
 Layne, David (md. Lucinda Bybee), 705  
 Layne, Martha Jane. *See under* Stratton  
 Layton, Della. *See under* Smith  
 Layton, Blanche. *See under* Udall  
 Layton, Bessie. *See under* Savage  
 Layton, Charles M., 128  
 Layton, Christopher, Jr., 128  
 Layton, Christopher, Sr., 25, 118–19, 128, 400, 447, 453, 496–97, 861  
 Layton, Cynthia Abigail Fife, 105, 399–401, 868  
 Layton, Edna Cynthia. *See under* Jones  
 Layton, Eliza. *See under* Allred  
 Layton, Elizabeth Hannah Williams, 25, 128, 369, 402–5, 454, 492, 868  
 Layton, Elizabeth Williams, 402  
 Layton, Gilbert Williams, 402  
 Layton, Glenna Seline, 399–400  
 Layton, Grace. *See under* Despain  
 Layton, Heber, 128  
 Layton, Ione. *See under* Curtis  
 Layton, Iretta. *See under* Tate  
 Layton, Jessie. *See under* Ewing  
 Layton, Joseph Christopher, Jr., 399  
 Layton, Joseph Christopher, Sr., 128, 399–400  
 Layton, Lawrence Williams, 402, 404  
 Layton, Leslie Williams, 402, 404  
 Layton, Lillian Williams, 402, 404  
 Layton, Lottie Williams, 402, 404  
 Layton, Luella Williams, 402, 404  
 Layton, Mary Ann (Mamie) McMaster, 401  
 Layton, Mattie. *See under* Pace  
 Layton, Minnie. *See under* Hatch  
 Layton, Minnie Williams, 402  
 Layton, Oscar, 128  
 Layton, Phoebe Caroline. *See under* Naylor  
 Layton, Priscilla. *See under* McIntrye  
 Layton, Priscilla Williams, 402  
 Layton, Richard, 128  
 Layton, Rosa H., 405  
 Layton, Selina. *See under* Phillips  
 Layton, Septima S., 405  
 Layton, Sophronia. *See under* Clawson  
 Layton, William Walter, 399–400  
 Layton, Wilmyrth Williams. *See under* Robinette  
 Leavitt, Ann Eliza Hakes, 24n, 37, 231–32, 406–8, 585, 855n, 869  
 Leavitt, Arthur Floyd, 5, 406, 408  
 Leavitt, Avis Laverne. *See under* Rogers  
 Leavitt, Betsey Jane. *See under* Hamblin  
 Leavitt, Blanche Allen, 33, 35, 38, 540  
 Leavitt, Clarence Edgar, 406–7  
 Leavitt, Ellen Brown, 406  
 Leavitt, Floyd (md. LeOla Rogers), 5  
 Leavitt, Francis Harris (Harry), 406–7  
 Leavitt, George, 557  
 Leavitt, George Wilford, 406, 408  
 Leavitt, John Rowe, 406, 585–86  
 Leavitt, Joseph Collins, 406, 585  
 Leavitt, Lucinda (Cindy) Helen, 406, 585  
 Leavitt, Lucy Pearl. *See under* Randall  
 Leavitt, Lyman Hakes, 407  
 Leavitt, Lyman Utley, 24, 406–8, 585–88  
 Leavitt, Mabel (Mae) Clair, 406, 585  
 Leavitt, Nina Malinda. *See under* Porter  
 Leavitt, Sarah Angeline Porter, 557–58  
 LeBaron, Benjamin J., 542n  
 Lee, Annie Elizabeth Hunt, 288, 292–93  
 Lee, Annie Eliza Hamblin, 409–13, 839, 871  
 Lee, Clara, 409  
 Lee, Edwin Hamblin, 409, 413  
 Lee, Emma Batchelor, 19n, 850  
 Lee, Ezra Taft, 409, 411–13  
 Lee, Heber John, 409, 413n  
 Lee, Inez Louisa Hamblin, 234–35, 238  
 Lee, Jacob Grant, 409  
 Lee, John A., 861  
 Lee, John Amasa, 409, 413  
 Lee, John D., 850  
 Lee, John Percival (md. Eliza Ann Foscue), 88n  
 Lee, John Willard, Jr., 857  
 Lee, Joseph Haynes, 409, 412–13n  
 Lee, Linda, 409  
 Lee, Lucinda, 394  
 Lee, Marcus Ezra, 409, 412n  
 Lee, Wallace, 409, 413  
 Lee, Willard, 409, 412n  
 Lee, William Franklin, 861  
 Lee, William Oscar, 409, 412n  
 Leimbach, August, xvi  
 Lemmon, Allumbee, 615–16

## PIONEER WOMEN OF ARIZONA: PEOPLE

- Lemmon, James Abbott, 615–16  
 Lemmon, John, 615  
 Lemmon, John, Jr., 615n  
 Lemmon, Lydia Ann Applegate, 615–16  
 Lemmon, Maria Louisa Patten, 615n  
 Lemmon, Peter, 616  
 Lemmon, Priscilla Abbott, 616n  
 Lerdo de Tejada, Sebastián, 174n  
 LeSueur, Cornelia (Nena), 779n–80n  
 LeSueur, Frank, 358  
 LeSueur, James Warren, 358  
 LeSueur, Roy, 549, 837  
 LeSueur, William F. (md. Anne Bingham), 34  
 Levi, Charlotte Ann. *See under* Tanner  
 Levine, Louise Willis, 746  
 Lewis, Ed, 549  
 Lewis, Eliza J. *See under* Fish  
 Lewis, Emily J., 675  
 Lewis, Esther Wilson, 544n  
 Lewis, John, 716  
 Lewis, Leah. *See under* Thompson  
 Lewis, Malinda. *See under* Moody  
 Lewis, Mary Johanna. *See under* Hobson  
 Lewis, Roy, 695n  
 Lewis, Samuel, 724  
 Lewis, Sarah Jane, 105  
 Lewis, Tarlton (md. Melinda Gimblin), 444  
 Lewis, Theodore Belden, 739  
 Lewis, William Henry, 65  
 Lillywhite, Ethel. *See under* Peterson  
 Lindsey, Carmen (Carmelita Osborn). *See under* Valenzuela  
 Lindsey, Carmen Gonzales, 175n  
 Lindsey, Carrie. *See under* Flake  
 Lindsey, James, 175n  
 Lindsey, Rosedga, 175n  
 Lindsey, Jacob A. (md. Emaline J. Hamilton), 184n  
 Lindsey, Jacob Isaiiah (md. Mary Elizabeth Fair), 184  
 Lines, Sarah Elizabeth Ferrin, 177, 564  
 Lisonbee, Detta A. *See under* Biggs  
 Lisonbee, Dora Veranda. *See under* West  
 Lisonbee, James Lorenzo (md. Eda), 414–15  
 Lisonbee, James Thompson, 414–15  
 Lisonbee, Joseph Earl (md. Norma), 414–15  
 Lisonbee, Lora Aseneth. *See under* Hancock  
 Lisonbee, Malinda (Minnie) Catherine Passey, 9, 414–16, 867, 874  
 Lisonbee, William Boyd, 414–15  
 Lisonbee, Winona. *See under* Beadle  
 Liston, Commodore Perry, 642n  
 Lobby/Lobley, John, 400n  
 Lockwood, Frank, 18  
 Lofgreen, Peter Anderson, 119  
 Longhurst, Clara Victoria. *See under* Tenney  
 Longmore, Henry C. (Dr.), 701n  
 Lount, W. B., 85  
 Loveridge, Merintha Altheria. *See under* Cluff  
 Lowder, James Amacy (md. Julia Owens), 509  
 Lowell, Percival, 792  
 Lumbers, Sarah. *See under* Stock  
 Luna, Solomon, 858  
 Lyman, Amasa M., 18, 106n, 191, 232, 253, 276, 390, 484, 771  
 Lyman, E. Leo, 18  
 Lyman, Francis M., 55n, 193, 253, 488  
 Lyman, Richard R., 842  
 Lyon, Christina Enoch, 147n  
 Lyon, Frances Stenhouse, 147n  
 Lyon, Jeanie Smith, 147n  
 Lyon, Jessie Campbell, 147n  
 Lyon, Mary Ann James, 147n  
 Lyon, Thomas (md. Mary Ann Higgins), 147n  
 Lytle, Anella (Nell) Stanton. *See under* Gibbons  
 Lytle, William Perry (md. Lucy Atchison), 207  
 Macdonald, Aaron, 463, 700n  
 Macdonald, Agnes, 700  
 Macdonald, Alexander F., 20n, 601, 700–701  
 MacDonald, George Aird (md. Lula Jane Cluff), 37n  
 Macdonald, John Van Cott, 700–701  
 Macdonald, Julia A., 542n  
 Macdonald, Karl, 608  
 Macdonald, Louesa May Rogers, 605–6, 608  
 Macdonald, Wallace, 548  
 Maeser, Karl Gottfried, 44, 425n, 435, 549, 609n, 760, 774  
 Maeser, Emil, 322, 425  
 Maeser, Lillian, 425n  
 Magleby, Grant, 544  
 Magleby, Melissa Pomeroy, 540, 543–44  
 Mahoney, Oscar Livingston (Dr.), 701n  
 Malholm, Elizabeth. *See under* Kleinman  
 Mallory family, 859  
 Malmstrom, Ellen (Elna). *See under* Larson  
 Manful, Elvera, 75  
 Mangum, Charlotte Augusta Kempe, 353, 355–57  
 Mangum, James Harvey, 367  
 Mangum, John (md. Mary Adair), 839n  
 Mangum, Mary Angelina (Ann) Haws Holladay, 264, 267–68, 277n  
 Mangum, Otto Kempe  
 Mangum, Will, 277n  
 Mann, Martha Jane Thayne, 818n  
 Mann, Oscar, 818n, 855  
 Mann, Samantha Evoline Call, 98  
 Manning, Emily J., 135  
 Markham, Stephen, 444  
 Marriott, Barbara, 13  
 Marsden, Alice, 690  
 Marsden, Sarah Ellen (Nellie). *See under* Smith  
 Marsden, William (md. Sariah Scoville), 690  
 Martin, Edward, 177n, 501  
 Martin, Luther, 852  
 Martineau, Emma McClendon, 228–29  
 Martineau, James Henry, 631  
 Martinez, Lorenzo, 563  
 Marvin, Edward W. (md. Nancy Beaufort Morris), 474  
 Mathis, Martha Jane. *See under* Maxwell  
 Mattes, Merrill J., 16  
 Matteson, Elsie Luella Curtis, 117, 121  
 Matthews, Ann Horton. *See under* Holladay  
 Matthews, Charles, 417, 860  
 Matthews, Clara Amelia Wall, 417–19, 869  
 Matthews, Daniel, 417  
 Matthews, Daniel Alonzo, 417–18  
 Matthews, David Henry, 417–19, 860  
 Matthews, David Joseph, 417  
 Matthews, George Augustus, 417–18  
 Matthews, Joseph Lazarus, Jr., 860  
 Matthews, Joseph Lazarus, Sr., 106–7, 275–76, 417  
 Matthews, Julia Antoinette, 276  
 Matthews, Mahalia Ann Rebecca. *See under* Holladay  
 Matthews, Martha Jane Potter, 276  
 Matthews, Nellie Bryce, 456  
 Matthews, Polly Boss, 276  
 Matthews, Polly Elizabeth, 417  
 Matthews, Rhoda Carroll, 106, 275, 277n, 417  
 Matthews, Solomon Franklin (Frank), 417, 860  
 Maxwell, Charlotte (Lottie) Martha. *See under* Webb  
 Maxwell, Imogene, 762  
 Maxwell, James Bailey, Jr., 759  
 Maxwell, James (Jim) Bailey, Sr., 758–59n  
 Maxwell, John, 762  
 Maxwell, Julia. *See under* Adair  
 Maxwell, Lucretia (Crishy), 758  
 Maxwell, Lucretia Charlotte Bracken, 758  
 Maxwell, Martha Jane Mathis, 758–59n  
 Maxwell, Maryetta Hamblin, 758  
 Maxwell, William (Will, Bill), 409–10, 758  
 Maxwell, William Bailey, I, 270–71, 317, 757–59n, 853  
 Maxwell, William Bailey, II, 759  
 Mayfield, Harriet Hunt, 339  
 McAllister, John D. T., 239, 395n  
 McBride, Don Carlos, 420  
 McBride, Elizabeth Clark, 260n, 420–23, 564, 869  
 McBride, Ether Enos, 178n  
 McBride, Frank, 531–32  
 McBride, Frank Ashby, 420  
 McBride, Heber Robert, 178–79  
 McBride, James Andrew, Jr., 420  
 McBride, James Andrew, Sr., 420–22  
 McBride, Janetta Ann. *See under* Ferrin  
 McBride, Jesse Burt, 420  
 McBride, John Henry, 420

- McBride, Julia Ellsie. *See under* Ferrin  
 McBride, Lucy Agnes. *See under* Taylor  
 McBride, Margaret (Maggie) Alice, 178n  
 McBride, Peter Howard, 178, 419  
 McBride, Phoebe Leila, 420  
 McBride, Robert (md. Margaret Ann Howard), 177–78  
 McBride, Rollo, 420  
 McBride, Ruth Burns, 564  
 McBride, Sarah Elizabeth (Lizzy). *See under* Cluff  
 McBride, Susan Nellie, 420  
 McBride, William Edward, 420  
 McCall, Robert Lindsey, 425  
 McCaughey, Fay Kimball, 362n  
 McClelland, Josiah, 523  
 McClelland, Rhoda Condra (1796), 523  
 McClelland, Rhonda Condra (1821). *See under* Perkins  
 McClendon, Collins Hakes, 228  
 McClendon, David Elijah, 228–29  
 McClendon, Edith May, 228–29  
 McClendon, Edith Woodward Fuller. *See under* Grimes  
 McClendon, Ellen Celeste. *See under* Patterson  
 McClendon, Emma. *See under* Martineau  
 McClendon, Hyrum, 228–29  
 McClendon, James Howard, 228–29  
 McClendon, Joseph Bernard, 228–29  
 McClendon, LaVonia, 228–29  
 McClendon, William Elmer, 228–29  
 McClendon, William Thomas, 228–30  
 McCleve, Alexander Gilmore (md. Emma Cecelia Jennings), 313–14  
 McCleve, Anna Morgan, 313  
 McCleve, Arthur, 314  
 McCleve, Catherine, 239  
 McCleve, Erma Dorothy, 314  
 McCleve, Glenn, 314  
 McCleve, Hannah Jane. *See under* Jackson  
 McCleve, Henry (md. Doris Shumway), 314  
 McCleve, Isabell, 239  
 McCleve, John (md. Nancy Jane McFerren), 238–39  
 McCleve, Joseph, 242  
 McCleve, Margaret. *See under* Hancock  
 McCleve, Sarah, 239  
 McCleve, Sarah Jane. *See under* Crandell  
 McClintock, James H., xi, 17, 19, 30n, 34n, 53n, 78n, 179–80n, 257n, 262n, 296n, 401, 554, 580, 732n, 798n, 845n; *inter-*views: 21n, 23–24n, 282–83, 835  
 McCondra, John A., 176n  
 McCondra, Marinda Irene (Erina) Fellows. *See under* Shaw  
 McCord, James (md. Elizabeth), 771–73  
 McCord, John. *See under* Burton  
 McCotter, Annie Byron. *See under* Nelson  
 McCray, Euphemia (Famie) Berry, 53–55  
 McDonald, Peter, 435  
 McDowell, Annie McGuire, 423, 425–27  
 McEwen, Ada, 719n, 722n  
 McEwen, Arthur H., 719n  
 McEwen, Charles L., 719n  
 McEwen, Clarence Carlton, 719–20n  
 McEwen, Frederick, 719n  
 McEwen, George (md. Eliza Bohannan), 719–20, 722n  
 McEwen, Ida Elizabeth. *See under* Tompkins  
 McEwen, Leonard, 719n  
 McEwen, Rhoda Theresa. *See under* Hilbers  
 McFate, Joseph Smith, 788–89, 791–92  
 McFate, Olive Eliza Tenney, 788–89, 791  
 McFate, Rowena (Rene) Celestia. *See under* Whipple  
 McFerren, Nancy Jane. *See under* McCleve  
 McGary, Ellen Pratt, 394  
 McGee, Georgia Young, 522  
 McGrath, Alonzo, 568  
 McGrath, James Alonzo, 862  
 McGuire, Annie. *See under* McDowell  
 McGuire, Clare, 423, 425  
 McGuire, David McRae, 423, 425  
 McGuire, Ellen, 423, 425  
 McGuire, Florence. *See under* Naegle  
 McGuire, Florette, 423, 425–27  
 McGuire, John Sidney, 423, 425–26  
 McGuire, Louis Taylor, 423, 425  
 McGuire, Mary, 423, 425  
 McGuire, Mary Jane (Mamie) McRae, 13, 423–427, 436–37, 439–40, 841, 868  
 McGuire, Serena. *See under* Pomeroy  
 McGuire, Sidney Kilby, 423, 425  
 McIntyre, Priscilla Layton, 128  
 McIntyre, Robert, 126n, 850  
 McKay, Agnes, 145  
 McKay, David O. (President), 254  
 McKinley, William (President), 181  
 McLaws, Agnes Estella. *See under* Cummins  
 McLaws, Archie Leo, 427  
 McLaws, Daniel Ross, 427  
 McLaws, Francis (Frank), 427  
 McLaws, Jennie, 427  
 McLaws, Joanna, 427  
 McLaws, Joe, 431  
 McLaws, John, Jr., 93, 427, 430–31, 713  
 McLaws, John William, 427  
 McLaws, Lydia Pearl Flake. *See under* Ellsworth  
 McLaws, Mary Alice, 427  
 McLaws, Millie May, 427  
 McLaws, Philip Delmar, 427  
 McLaws, Robert, 427  
 McLaws, Ruby Elizabeth, 427  
 McLaws, Sophia DeLaMare, 427–31, 450n, 715, 868  
 McLaws, Walter, 427  
 McMaster, Mary Ann (Mamie). *See under* Layton  
 McMurrin, Joseph W., 110, 430–31  
 McNary, James, 65  
 McNeil, Althera, 431  
 McNeil, Andrew, 135  
 McNeil, Angus Smith, 431  
 McNeil, Annie Frances. *See under* Thompson  
 McNeil, Archibald, 135  
 McNeil, Archibald Haswell, 135  
 McNeil, Benjamin S., 431  
 McNeil, Daniel, 431, 433  
 McNeil, David, 135  
 McNeil, Don Carlos, 431  
 McNeil, Ephraim S., 431, 434–35  
 McNeil, Frederick Smith, 431  
 McNeil, George, 135  
 McNeil, Hannah S., 431, 434  
 McNeil, Helen Euphamia, 135  
 McNeil, Helen Haswell Deans, 135  
 McNeil, James Hibbert, 431  
 McNeil, Jesse Smith, 431  
 McNeil, John, 135  
 McNeil, John Corlett, 12, 431–35, 465  
 McNeil, Lillis, 431, 434  
 McNeil, Mary Ann Smith, 12, 245, 431–435, 465–67, 620, 868  
 McNeil, Peter Francis (Frank), 135  
 McNeil, Sarah Alice. *See under* Mills  
 McNeil, William Haswell, 135  
 McNeil, Willie Smith, 431  
 McRae, Alexander, 423, 437  
 McRae, Annie Maria. *See under* Goodman  
 McRae, Augusta Matilda Erickson, 426, 439–40  
 McRae, Daniel Clarence, 439n  
 McRae, Dorothy, 426n  
 McRae, Eunice Ann, 436–37  
 McRae, Eunice Fitzgerald, 423  
 McRae, George Edwin, 436–37  
 McRae, Hattie Williams, 426n  
 McRae, John Kenneth, 119n, 436–37  
 McRae, Joseph, 23–24, 166, 423, 426–27, 436–40  
 McRae, Joseph Alexander, 219n, 436–37  
 McRae, Joseph Hyrum, 436n  
 McRae, Maria Taylor, 24n, 166, 423, 426, 436–440, 453, 868  
 McRae, Mary Jane (Mamie). *See under* McGuire  
 McRae, Melba, 426n  
 McRae, Milton, 425–26n, 436, 439–40  
 McRae, Nymphus Charles, 425, 436, 439–40  
 McRae, Orson Pratt, 436, 439  
 McRae, Parley Taylor, 424, 436–439  
 McRae, William August, 439n  
 McRay, Mary, 425n  
 McRoberts, Robert, 279  
 McVey, Frank L., 14  
 Meeks, Harvey Henry, 519n  
 Meeks, Henry Rhoads, 519n  
 Meeks, Joseph Brigham, 519n

## PIONEER WOMEN OF ARIZONA: PEOPLE

- Meeks, Mary Ann, 519n  
 Meeks, Mary Elizabeth, 519n  
 Meeks, Mary Jane. *See under* Pearce  
 Meeks, William, 519n  
 Meeks, William (md. Mary Elizabeth Rhodes), 519  
 Meinig, D. W., 27–28, 795  
 Meldrum, Margaret Isabelle Pulsipher, 560, 562–64  
 Meldrum, Reed D., 562  
 Menhennet, Vera, 549  
 Merrell, Edna. *See under* Ellsworth  
 Merrell, Irene Webb, 762n, 764  
 Merrill, Adrian, 446n  
 Merrill, Albina Altamira, 441, 445–46  
 Merrill, Almira Fay, 448  
 Merrill, Almyra (Elmira) Huntsman, 333–34  
 Merrill, Carl Geoffrey, 450, 453  
 Merrill, Caroline, 448  
 Merrill, Caroline Melissa, 450–52  
 Merrill, Christopher Philemon, 450, 453–54  
 Merrill, Clarence, 448  
 Merrill, Claud Spencer, 72  
 Merrill, Clorissa (Chloe) Cyrena. *See under* Phelps  
 Merrill, Cordelia Brown, 75  
 Merrill, Cyrena Dustin, 13, 24n, 441–48, 325n, 452, 601, 835n, 867, 874  
 Merrill, Cyrena Imogen, 446  
 Merrill, David Elmore, 446  
 Merrill, David Justin, 448  
 Merrill, Dudley Justin, 118n, 333–34, 337  
 Merrill, Editha Melissa. *See under* Johnson  
 Merrill, Edna Vilate, 448  
 Merrill, Edwin Chase, 448  
 Merrill, Effie Isabell. *See under* Robinson  
 Merrill, Effie Isabelle Kimball, 12n, 362, 448–50, 858  
 Merrill, Eleanor Eliza (Nellie) Harper, 259, 607n  
 Merrill, Ella Emily Burk. *See under* Brown  
 Merrill, Ellen Huntsman, 334  
 Merrill, Elizabeth Taylor Goodman, 284, 823–24  
 Merrill, Emily Phelps. *See under* Dustin  
 Merrill, Emma Orrilla Perry, 24n, 27, 118, 446, 450–55, 868  
 Merrill, Esther Ann Collett, 446  
 Merrill, Fletcher, 450, 453  
 Merrill, Fredrick Dee, 72, 75  
 Merrill, Grace Ella, 72  
 Merrill, H. Morgan, 446  
 Merrill, Hannah Ann. *See under* Collett  
 Merrill, Helen Orrilla, 455, 457  
 Merrill, Herbert Denzel, 450, 453  
 Merrill, Hubert John, 72  
 Merrill, Idella, 455  
 Merrill, Jedediah Grant (1857), 446n  
 Merrill, Jedediah Grant (1890), 450, 453–54  
 Merrill, Jennie Emily, 72  
 Merrill, John Smith, 446n  
 Merrill, Joseph Lot, 446  
 Merrill, Juliette. *See under* Kimball  
 Merrill, Kimball, 448  
 Merrill, Leroy, 448  
 Merrill, Lorán, 448  
 Merrill, Lucinda Potter Brown, 446  
 Merrill, Lucy Ann, 118, 446  
 Merrill, Lucy Cyrena, 441, 444–45  
 Merrill, Marcellus Ebenezer, 455  
 Merrill, Margaretha S., 4n  
 Merrill, Mary, 448  
 Merrill, Mary Ellen. *See under* Jones  
 Merrill, Mary Helen Packer Bryce, 455–58, 835n, 870  
 Merrill, Mary Jane Smith, 445–46  
 Merrill, Melissa Jane, 441, 445, 447, 601  
 Merrill, Morgan Henry (Hal), Jr., 450, 452  
 Merrill, Morgan Henry, Sr., 441, 445–47, 450–54, 492  
 Merrill, Orlando (1866), 607n  
 Merrill, Orlando (1915), 455  
 Merrill, Orren Dudley, Jr., 448  
 Merrill, Orren Dudley, Sr., 448–50  
 Merrill, Phoebe Odell, 445  
 Merrill, Perry Marcellus, 450, 452, 455, 457–58  
 Merrill, Peter Hubert (Herbert), 446  
 Merrill, Philemon Alisandra, 441, 444, 446  
 Merrill, Philemon Christopher, 24, 118, 309, 334–35, 441–47, 452, 492, 858, 863  
 Merrill, Rhoda Sylvia Collett, 446n  
 Merrill, Rialdo, 448  
 Merrill, Sabrina Lodena, 441, 444, 446  
 Merrill, Samuel, 445  
 Merrill, Sarah Adalade, 72  
 Merrill, Seth Adelbert (Delbert), 118n, 441, 446–47  
 Merrill, Seth Dustin, 450, 452, 454  
 Merrill, Seth Perry, 455, 457  
 Merrill, Thomas, 72–74, 839  
 Merrill, Thomas Allen, 72  
 Merrill, Thomas Stephen, 441, 445–46  
 Merrill, W. Earl, xvii, 283, 504, 536, 549n, 554, 589, 601, 652–53, 699  
 Merrill, Will, 604  
 Merrill, William Oliver, 450, 452, 454  
 Meyer, Matilda, 372, 374  
 Meyer, Meena, 372, 374  
 Miller, Allen Kartchner, 458  
 Miller, Clara Almina Hansen, 245, 287  
 Miller, David E., 387  
 Miller, George (Bishop), 168  
 Miller, Hannah Peterson, 33  
 Miller, Harriet (Hattie) Hunt, 114–15  
 Miller, J. (Superintendent Ariz. State Hospital), 723–24  
 Miller, John Henry, 96, 287, 458  
 Miller, Karen Henrie, 460  
 Miller, Margaret, 458  
 Miller, Marion Francetta, 458  
 Miller, Ninian, 458–60, 708  
 Miller, Philena Matilda Hunt, 297, 300  
 Miller, Phoebe May, 458  
 Miller, Prudence, 458  
 Miller, Sarah Emma Kartchner Twitchell, 194n, 346, 458–60, 708, 715  
 Miller, Sedona. *See under* Schnebly  
 Millett, Annie, 474  
 Millett, Alma Wesley, 461–62  
 Millett, Archie Lane, 461–62  
 Millett, Artemus, 461–64  
 Millett, Artemus Brundage, 461–62  
 Millett, Artemus T., 544  
 Millett, Earl Brundage, 461–62  
 Millett, Hazel Cassandra Pomeroy, 540, 543–44  
 Millett, Helen. *See under* Dana  
 Millett, Margaret Lovina Brundage, 461–64, 536n, 700n, 874  
 Millett, Nathan Leonard, 461–62  
 Millett, Nora, 461–62  
 Millett, Pearl, 461–62  
 Millett, Velva, 461–62  
 Millett, William Howard, 461–62  
 Mills, Alice. *See under* Page  
 Mills, Barbara Belinda. *See under* Haws  
 Mills, Ben M., 465  
 Mills, Daniel, 465–67  
 Mills, Ephriam M., 465, 467  
 Mills, Gilbur, 465  
 Mills, Hannah, 264  
 Mills, Henry, 465, 467  
 Mills, John (1909), 465  
 Mills, John (md. Jane Sanford), 264–66  
 Mills, John, Jr., 264  
 Mills, John, Sr., 264  
 Mills, Joseph, 264  
 Mills, Maggie, 465  
 Mills, Martin, 266  
 Mills, Mary, 264  
 Mills, Matthew (md. Hannah Boils), 264  
 Mills, Nellie, 465  
 Mills, Phoebe, 264  
 Mills, Rachel, 264  
 Mills, Ray, Jr., 467  
 Mills, Ray, Sr., 465  
 Mills, Sarah. *See under* Ashton  
 Mills, Sarah. *See under* Boils  
 Mills, Sarah (1889), 465  
 Mills, Sarah Alice McNeil, 12, 251n, 431–32, 465–69, 868  
 Mills, Stella, 465  
 Miltonberger, Mayola Rogers, 593  
 Minckley, W. L., 482  
 Minnerly, Albert, 285, 469–72, 659  
 Minnerly, Henrietta Pearce Hall Steers, 170, 469–72, 775–76, 871  
 Minnerly, John (md. Catherine Taylor), 639  
 Minnerly, Louisa. *See under* Shumway

- Minnerly, Mary Jane, 193, 471–72  
 Mitchell, Hulda Dalton, 682–83  
 Mitchell, Mary Ann (Lannie). *See under* Smith  
 Mitchell, Olive Kimball, 117n, 120  
 Mitchell, Sarah. *See under* Williams  
 Mitchell, William Cooke (md. Mary Ann Holmes), 681–82  
 Moffett, Olive Catherine Emmett, 165  
 Monson, Helena. *See under* Wiberg  
 Montierth, Marion (md. Harriet), 105  
 Moody, Edward, 370  
 Moody, John M. (Bishop), 861  
 Moody, Malinda Lewis, 370  
 Moody, Sarah Ella Bingham, 454  
 Morgan, William (md. Retta Harrop), 253, 568n  
 Morris, Ammon, 56  
 Morris, Earl Halstead, 793  
 Morris, Eleanor Crawford Roberts, 473–477, 870  
 Morris, Eleanor (Nell) Rebecca, 473–75  
 Morris, Eliza Roberts, 473, 475  
 Morris, Gad, 199, 568  
 Morris, George, 861  
 Morris, Hyrum Bowles, Jr., 473–75  
 Morris, Hyrum Bowles, Sr., 473–77  
 Morris, Jane (Jennie) Kartchner, 339, 343–44  
 Morris, Joe, 431  
 Morris, Josephine. *See under* Foster  
 Morris, Laura Elizabeth. *See under* Rappleye  
 Morris, Robert (md. Caroline Melissa Raper), 566  
 Morris, Sophia Isadora (Dora). *See under* Pomeroy  
 Morris, William Edwin, 473–74  
 Morse, Justus (md. Elizabeth Towne), 231–32  
 Morse, Mabel Ann. *See under* Hakes  
 Mortensen, Mette Marie Hansen, 317n, 664n  
 Mortensen, Niels (Neils), 65, 317, 664, 854  
 Mortensen, Erastus Willard, 62, 65  
 Mortensen, James, 65  
 Mortensen, Martin, 862  
 Moses, Jesse Tilton (md. Phoebe Arabell (Bell) Woodruff), 261  
 Mounts, Celia. *See under* Hunt  
 Mulder, William, 103  
 Mulleneaux, Lillian Peterson, 528–29, 531  
 Mulligan, William, 845  
 Mulliner, Millie, 759  
 Mullins, Charley, 607  
 Munson, William, 447n  
 Murphy, Jemina Dalton, 132, 134, 242  
 Murphy, Simon, 242  
 Murdock, John, 744n  
 Murdock, Natelle Clayton, 1, 3, 5–6, 841–42  
 Murphy, Simon, 65, 242  
 Murray, Adeline Byers, 504n  
 Murray, Anna. *See under* Alsap  
 Murray, Ethelinda Hall. *See under* Osborn  
 Murray, Eula, 504n, 507  
 Murray, Flora. *See under* Rosson  
 Murray, James, 504–5n  
 Murray, Jane Elizabeth. *See under* Roody  
 Murray, Margaret Adeline, 504–5n  
 Murray, Margaret Elizabeth White (or Buck?), 504  
 Murray, Marilla. *See under* Osborn  
 Murray, Mary. *See under* Chenowith  
 Murray, Matilda. *See under* Buck  
 Murray, Thomas Pinkney, 504–5n  
 Murray, Vilate. *See under* Kimball  
 Murray, William Pinkney, 504–6  
 Murray family, 222  
 Naegle, Anna, 631  
 Naegle, Florence McGuire, 423, 425–26  
 Naegle, Frances, 376  
 Naegle, John Conrad, 317n, 371–73, 866  
 Naegle, Mary Louise Keppel, 372  
 Naegle, Rachel Louise, 372n  
 Naegle, Regula Benz, 372–73, 376  
 Naegle, Verna, 373n  
 Nash, John F. 425  
 Nash, Stephen E. 792  
 Nations, Thomas J., 862  
 Natzen (Apache), 767  
 Navajo Charlie, 413  
 Naylor, Phoebe Caroline (Carrie) Layton, 128, 399–400  
 Nebeker, Ashton, 578n  
 Neff, Emma Verdell Jackson, 313, 315  
 Neilson, Maria Sophia, 95  
 Nelms, Nathaniel, 393  
 Nelson, Alice Ann Kimball, 367–69  
 Nelson, Alvin David, 483, 485–86  
 Nelson, Annie Byron McCotter, 482  
 Nelson, Charlotte Ann Tanner, 479–82  
 Nelson, Debroah, 36  
 Nelson, Edith Nichols, 485  
 Nelson, Edmund, 28, 483, 485–86  
 Nelson, Elizabeth, 479  
 Nelson, Ezra Beswick, 479  
 Nelson, Francis Tanner, 479  
 Nelson, Gilbert Levi, 479  
 Nelson, Hyrum, 483, 485  
 Nelson, James Mark, 483, 485  
 Nelson, Jane. *See under* Allen  
 Nelson, Joseph William, 479, 482  
 Nelson, Levi (Lee), 483, 485–86  
 Nelson, Loriana. *See under* Foutz  
 Nelson, Lydia Ann. *See under* Brinkerhoff  
 Nelson, Lydia Ann Lake, 291n, 482–86, 849, 864n, 871  
 Nelson, Martha Sanders, 485  
 Nelson, Mary Caroline Brinkerhoff, 485  
 Nelson, Mary Louisa Elder, 482, 485  
 Nelson, Pearl Udall (Dr.), 594, 737, 740  
 Nelson, Philomelia, 483, 485  
 Nelson, Price Williams, Jr., 479, 481–83, 485  
 Nelson, Price Williams, Sr., 291, 299?, 483–84  
 Nelson, Samantha. *See under* Johnson  
 Nelson, Seth Benjamin, 479  
 Nelson, Teenie Johnson, 496  
 Nelson, Thomas George, 483, 485  
 Nelson, Wilford Bailey, 483, 485–86  
 Newell, Arthur K., 494n  
 Newell, Fay. *See under* Donaldson  
 Newell, Sybil. *See under* Cooper  
 Nibley, Charles W., 85n  
 Nichols, Claude C., 176n  
 Nichols, Edith. *See under* Nelson  
 Nichols, Stella Fellows, 174, 176n  
 Nicholzen, (Patriarch), 422  
 Nicoll, Alexander, Jr., 210  
 Nicoll, Alexander, Sr. (md. Sabina Ann Adams), 209–10  
 Nicoll, Armina. *See under* Eaton  
 Nicoll, Armitta. *See under* Gibbons  
 Nicoll, Arza, 210  
 Nicoll, Elizabeth Ann. *See under* Paddock  
 Nicoll, Frank, 210  
 Nicoll, Julia. *See under* Greer  
 Nicoll, Orpha. *See under* Greer  
 Nielsen, Nalia, 354  
 Nielson, Emma Grace Rogers, 37n, 605–6, 608  
 Nielson, Frihoff G., 559, 594  
 Nielson, Hans, 853  
 Nielson, Hyrum (Dr.), 37n, 608  
 Nielson, J. L., 326  
 Noble, Ann Jane Peel, 487–91, 858, 871  
 Noble, Armeda, 487  
 Noble, Artemesia, 487  
 Noble, Benjamin, 487  
 Noble, Charles Leslie, 487  
 Noble, Edward Alvah, Jr., 487  
 Noble, Edward Alvah, Sr., 317n, 487–91, 858  
 Noble, Fanny Young, 487n  
 Noble, George, 330  
 Noble, Hazel Elnora, 487  
 Noble, Joseph, 432  
 Noble, Joseph Bates, 487  
 Noble, Joseph E., 694  
 Noble, Kenneth B., 653  
 Noble, LeGrande, 487  
 Noble, Louisa Beman, 487  
 Noble, Mary Adeline (Mamie). *See under* Clark  
 Noble, Mary Jane, 487  
 Noble, Maude, 487  
 Noble, Nancy Louisa, 487  
 Noble, Pearl Emeline, 487  
 Norton, Clarissa Roxsania (Sanie) Crockett, 564  
 Norton, Hyrum, 861  
 Norton, Isabell, 312  
 Norton, Mildred, 312  
 Nutall, Anges, 491, 493  
 Nuttall, Alice Rosemond, 494–95  
 Nuttall, Annie. *See under* Johnson

## PIONEER WOMEN OF ARIZONA: PEOPLE

- Nuttall, Charles William, 494–95  
 Nuttall, Christiana Archibald Hubbard, 491–93, 496, 868  
 Nuttall, David, 494–95  
 Nuttall, Ernest, 494–95  
 Nuttall, Etta, 491  
 Nuttall, Freeman Karl, 491  
 Nuttall, George, 494–95  
 Nuttall, James Floyd, 491  
 Nuttall, John, Jr., 494–95  
 Nuttall, John Horatio, 92n, 112, 491–96  
 Nuttall, Joseph, 491, 493  
 Nuttall, Julia, 277  
 Nuttall, Laura Lizette, 494–95  
 Nuttall, Laura Naomi Gardner, 119, 491–98, 564, 868  
 Nuttall, Maude, 494–95  
 Nuttall, Margaret, 491  
 Nuttall, Mary LaPrele, 494, 496  
 Nuttall, Paul, 494–96  
 Nuttall, Sarah (Sadie) Jenette Bryce, 456  
 Nuttall, William Ephraim (md. Mary Langhorn), 494  
 Oakley, Ellen Kalantha. *See under* Willis  
 Oakley, John Degroot, 499–502, 775n, 796  
 Oakley, John Heber, 499  
 Oakley, Louisa Dicey, 499, 502n  
 Oakley, Louisa Jones, 499–502, 708, 796, 871  
 Oakley, Lucy, 499  
 Oakley, Margaret, 499  
 Oakley, Mary Ann. *See under* Tenney  
 Oakley, Mary Patterson, 501  
 Oakley, Sarah. *See under* Willis  
 Oakley, Thyrza, 499, 502n  
 Oakley, Vilate. *See under* Pearce  
 Oakley, William Jones, 499, 502n  
 Odekirk, Nellie, 358  
 Odell, Phoebe. *See under* Merrill  
 Olguin, José Maria, 604  
 Olsen, Halver, 353  
 Olsen, Mathea, 353  
 Olsen, Olena. *See under* Kempe  
 Olsen, Serena, 353  
 Olsson, Bertha. *See under* Swenson  
 Ongerod, Christian Johan Fredericka Ingre. *See under* Kempe  
 Openshaw, Benjamin Samuel, 502  
 Openshaw, Brigham Nelson, 502  
 Openshaw, David Arthur, 502  
 Openshaw, Delcena Vilate, 502  
 Openshaw, Edith Pearl Sanders, 623, 625  
 Openshaw, Eli Carlos, 35, 502  
 Openshaw, Esther Meleta Johnson, 35n, 502–4, 869  
 Openshaw, Esther Melissa, 502  
 Openshaw, Joseph Almond, 502  
 Openshaw, Lavina Ann, 502  
 Openshaw, Mary Julia, 502  
 Openshaw, Medora Brimhall, 35  
 Openshaw, Meleta Ann, 502  
 Openshaw, Rose Adena, 502, 504  
 Openshaw, Samuel, 502–3, 542  
 Openshaw, Sarah Elizabeth Spainhower, 503  
 Openshaw, William Franklin, 502  
 Ordway, Jane Lake, 484  
 Orme, I. H. (Sheriff), 700  
 Ortega, David, 563  
 Ortega, Tom, 563  
 Osborn family, 222, 507  
 Osborn, Adele, 505  
 Osborn, Estelle. *See under* Keddington  
 Osborn, Ethelinda Hall Murray, 14n, 504–7  
 Osborn, Eulalia Gonzales, 174–75  
 Osborn, Harriet, 505  
 Osborn, Harry, 504–5  
 Osborn, Hazel, 504  
 Osborn, Joyce, 505  
 Osborn, June, 504  
 Osborn, Maude Evangeline. *See under* Foster  
 Osborn, Marilla Murray, 504n, 507  
 Osborn, Myrtle 504, 506n  
 Osborn, Neri, 507  
 Osborn, Pauline E., 504  
 Osborn, Regina Gertrude. *See under* Harris  
 Osborn, Sidney P. (Governor), 507  
 Osborn, William J., 504  
 Osborn, William Lewis, 504, 506–7  
 Osborn, Winfield S., 504  
 Osborn, William S., 174–75  
 Osborne, Daniel (1847), 320n  
 Osborne, Daniel (md. Susannah Rebecca Tillet), 320n  
 Osborne, Martha Ann, 320n  
 Osborne, Sarah Ann, 320n  
 Osborne, Susannah Rebecca. *See under* Saline  
 Osterberg (Anderson), Johanna Sophia. *See under* Johnson  
 Outzen, Augusta Maria. *See under* Smith  
 Outzen, Ida, 658n  
 Outzen, Jens Christian Falk, 657–58  
 Outzen, Martha Maria Christensen Albeck, 657  
 Overson family, 310  
 Overson, Margaret J., 56, 146, 150–51, 207–8, 210, 237, 273, 306, 308, 349, 354, 356, 488, 561, 737  
 Overton, Catherine Dorcas. *See under* Emmett  
 Overton, Dandridge (md. Dorcas Wayman), 165  
 Owens, Adelia. *See under* Hatch  
 Owens, Bertha, 672  
 Owens, Caroline Amelia. *See under* Webb  
 Owens, Clarence Edward, 508, 514  
 Owens, Cordelia Burr, 510  
 Owens, Elsie Abigail, 508, 672  
 Owens, Franklin Horace, 121, 161–62, 508, 510–12  
 Owens, James Clark, I, 509  
 Owens, James Clark, II, 115, 138, 331, 508–14, 683, 766  
 Owens, James Clark, III, 115, 508–10, 734n  
 Owens, John, 508  
 Owens, Joseph Alonzo, 508  
 Owens, Julia. *See under* Lowder  
 Owens, Lenora. *See under* Skillman  
 Owens, Lillis Alvira, 508  
 Owens, Lucretia Adelpha, 508  
 Owens, Lucretia Proctor Robison, 470n, 508–14, 853n, 869  
 Owens, Lucy Lenora (Nonie) Eagar, 159–62, 513  
 Owens, Marion Alfred, 508, 510  
 Owens, Mary Amelia, 508  
 Owens, Zina, 508, 513  
 Pace, Ann Webb, 105, 735  
 Pace, Catherine Rankin, 401  
 Pace, Elizabeth, 105  
 Pace, James, 735  
 Pace, Johnnie, 784  
 Pace, Katherine, 105  
 Pace, Launa. *See under* Wood  
 Pace, Luella Udall, 737, 740  
 Pace, Mary Adelia. *See under* Tyler  
 Pace, Mattie Layton, 128  
 Pace, Roy, 105  
 Pace, W. W., 105  
 Packer, Helen Diana. *See under* Bryce  
 Packer, Helen Rachel Howland, 455, 457  
 Packer, Nephi Ewell, 455–56  
 Packer, Sarah A. *See under* Higgins  
 Packer, William, 457  
 Packard, Clara Jane Sanford, 294–96  
 Packard, Nephi, 295n–96  
 Paddock, Elizabeth Ann Nicoll, 210  
 Padilla, Casimiro, 857  
 Padilla, Juan, 845, 852  
 Page, Alice Mills, 618  
 Page, Daniel, Jr., 617  
 Page, Daniel, Sr. (md. Mary Ellen Socwell), 602–3, 617  
 Page, James, 279  
 Page, John E., 265n  
 Page, Joseph, I, 602  
 Page, Joseph, II, 603, 618–19  
 Page, Lorana. *See under* Rogers  
 Page, Ruth. *See under* Rogers  
 Palmer, Alma Jordan, 515, 517  
 Palmer, Alma Zemira (A. Z.), 141, 515–18  
 Palmer, Alzada Sophia Kartchner, 194n, 345, 347, 458n, 515–18, 870  
 Palmer, Arthur, 515, 517  
 Palmer, Arvin, 28, 515n, 810, 853  
 Palmer, Dora, 515, 517  
 Palmer, Ida, 515–16  
 Palmer, Jesse, 515, 517  
 Palmer, John E., 515, 517  
 Palmer, Lillian Ann Bushman, 92–93  
 Palmer, Lulu, 515, 517

- Palmer, Rosetta (Rose). *See under* Brimhall  
 Palmer, Sally Jane, 515, 517  
 Palmer, Wesley, 515–16  
 Papa, Beatrice Rogers, 593  
 Parish, Priscilla. *See under* Roundy  
 Park, David (md. Ann Brooks), 76  
 Park, Dr. (schoolteacher), 561  
 Park, J. Minor (Dr.), 467n  
 Park, John, 259–60  
 Park, Louesa. *See under* Harper  
 Park, Louesa Smith, 259–60, 605  
 Park, Mary Ann (1834), 260  
 Park, Mary Ann (1837). *See under* Bryce  
 Park, William, 259–60  
 Parker, Archie, 320  
 Parker, Martha. *See under* Wilcox  
 Parkinson, Eliza Ellen. *See under* Tanner  
 Parkinson, Reuben, 713  
 Parkinson, Sarah. *See under* Stapley  
 Parkinson, Thomas (md. Mary Ann Bryant), 709  
 Passey, Adeline (Addie) E. Daley, 129, 131  
 Passey, Bert, 415  
 Passey, George, 131  
 Passey, Malinda Catherine. *See under* Lisonbee  
 Passey, William (md. Aseneth Viola Wilcox), 414–15n  
 Pasteur, Louis, 139  
 Patten, David W., 277, 449n  
 Patten, Maria Louisa. *See under* Lemmon  
 Patterson, Ellen Celeste McClendon, 228–30  
 Patterson, James M., 542n  
 Patterson, Joseph B. (md. Margaret Emma Richey), 789  
 Patterson, Mary. *See under* Oakley  
 Paulsell, John, 757  
 Payne, Archibald D., 686  
 Payne, Emma Smith, 681, 684, 686  
 Payne, Harry L., 158, 364n  
 Payne, Thurber, 457  
 Paynter/Painter, Harriet Stronach. *See under* Shill  
 Paynter/Painter, William (md. Elizabeth Fawkes/Folkes), 635  
 Peach, Alfred Byron, 575  
 Peach, Frances Myriah Adair, 575, 855n  
 Pearce, Amelia, 469  
 Pearce, David Earl, 519  
 Pearce, Elizabeth. *See under* Brimhall  
 Pearce, Florence Adelle, 521n  
 Pearce, Gladys, 522  
 Pearce, Harrison, Jr., 469n  
 Pearce, Harrison, Sr., 17, 19n, 307, 469–70, 475, 848  
 Pearce, Henrietta (1881), 519  
 Pearce, Henrietta (1852). *See under* Minnerly  
 Pearce, Henrietta Cromeans, 469–70  
 Pearce, James, 11, 222, 326, 432, 469n, 471, 519–21, 853  
 Pearce, James William, 519  
 Pearce, Jesse Harvey, 519  
 Pearce, John David Lafayette, 649n  
 Pearce, John Henry, 519  
 Pearce, Joseph Harrison, 30n, 519  
 Pearce, Leo, 522  
 Pearce, Lola May, 519  
 Pearce, Mary Jane. *See under* Staten  
 Pearce, Mary Jane Meeks, 12, 31n, 519–22, 871  
 Pearce, Nancy Clark, 469n  
 Pearce, Perry Meeks, 519  
 Pearce, Sylvia Amelia, 519  
 Pearce, Thomas Jefferson, 469n, 471  
 Pearce, Vilate Oakley, 499–500, 521n, 775  
 Pearce, Wilmirth Vilate, 521n  
 Pearson, Carol Lynn, 538n  
 Peck, Della. *See under* Teeples  
 Peck, Keziah. *See under* Stock  
 Pedersen, Jens (md. Maren Sorensen Frost), 92  
 Pedro (Apache), 176, 465n–66n, 854  
 Peel, Ann Jane. *See under* Noble  
 Peel, Benjamin, 487–88, 861  
 Peel, Mary Francis, 487n  
 Peel, Nancy/Agnes Turnbull, 487, 490–91  
 Peel, Robert, 487n  
 Peel, Robert (Sir), 487, 490–91  
 Penrod, Lee (md. Clara Woolford), 320  
 Penrod, Lottie. *See under* Woolford  
 Penrod, Marcena Hansen, 256, 258  
 Penrod, William L., 855  
 Perkins, Brigham Dewey, 526–27  
 Perkins, Brigham Young, 523  
 Perkins, Charles Fenton, 526–27  
 Perkins, Edith, 526  
 Perkins, Franklin Monroe, 523, 526–27, 716  
 Perkins, Heber Kimball (1852), 523  
 Perkins, Heber Kimball (1894), 526–27  
 Perkins, Ida L., 526  
 Perkins, Jesse Joseph, 526–27  
 Perkins, Jesse Nelson, Jr., 523  
 Perkins, Jesse Nelson, Sr., 523–25, 604, 653, 827–28  
 Perkins, John Henderson, 523, 525  
 Perkins, John Renmore, 526–27  
 Perkins, Katie May, 526  
 Perkins, Keith W., 525  
 Perkins, Littleton Lydle, 523  
 Perkins, Margaret Zella, 526–27  
 Perkins, Marion, 275  
 Perkins, Marion F., 526–27  
 Perkins, Reuben Josiah, 523  
 Perkins, Rhoda Condra McClelland (1821), 523–26, 604, 827, 827–28, 870  
 Perkins, Rhoda Elizabeth. *See under* Young  
 Perkins, Rhoda Inez. *See under* Wakefield  
 Perkins, Sarah Alice, 526–27  
 Perkins, Sarah Catherine Hancock, 62n, 238, 241n, 526–28, 716, 870  
 Perkins, Vaughn Elwood, 526–27  
 Perks, Ann Ceston, 330  
 Perks, Clara, 328  
 Perks, Ellen Jane. *See under* Johnstun  
 Perks, Ellen Wright, 327–28  
 Perks, Hyrum, 329n  
 Perks, Jane Wilson, 327–29n  
 Perks, Nancy Ann, 327, 329–30  
 Perks, Samuel, 327–28, 330  
 Perks, William (md. Jane Wilson), 327, 329–30  
 Perks, William, Jr. (md. Ann), 327, 329n  
 Perks, William, III, 329n  
 Perks, William Stetson, 328  
 Perry, Carolina Mariah Hubbard. *See under* Fenstermaker  
 Perry, Eliza Clarissa. *See under* Fletcher  
 Perry, Emma Orrilla. *See under* Merrill  
 Perry, John Marcellus, 450  
 Perry, Sophia, 414  
 Petersen Mettie Marie, 92n  
 Petersen, Hannah, 713  
 Petersen, Inghbor Maria. *See under* Gulbrandsen  
 Petersen, James, 65n, 317n, 664  
 Petersen, Jens Anton, 92n. *See under also* Pedersen  
 Petersen, Mary Mortensen, 65n, 317n, 664n  
 Petersen, Mary Ann (Ane Marie). *See under* Bushman  
 Petersen, Niels, 65, 317, 664n  
 Petersen, Peter O. *See under* Peterson (entire family)  
 Peterson, Adelaide Cedilla Allen, 37–38, 607  
 Peterson, Alma, 528–29  
 Peterson, Andrew (1890), 528–29  
 Peterson, Andrew (1857?), 853  
 Peterson, Andrew Christian, 306, 310, 861  
 Peterson, Anna Janette, 528, 531  
 Peterson, (Bishop, Pinedale), 62  
 Peterson, Catherine, 663  
 Peterson, Charles (md. Adelaide Cedilla Allen), 37n  
 Peterson, Charles S., xvii, 138, 245n, 361, 590n, 594–95, 768n, 836n  
 Peterson, Elsin (Sina). *See under* Isaacson  
 Peterson, Emily, 528, 531n  
 Peterson, Ethel Lillywhite, 4n  
 Peterson, Evan Tye, 104, 458, 594n  
 Peterson, Fannie Busby. *See under* Allen  
 Peterson, Hannah, 713  
 Peterson, Hannah. *See under* Miller  
 Peterson, James Ammon, 528–29, 531  
 Peterson, Jennifer, 186  
 Peterson, John Alton, 677n, 815n  
 Peterson, Joseph, 305  
 Peterson, Lillian. *See under* Mulleneaux  
 Peterson, Lavenia Elizabeth Berry, 56  
 Peterson, Maria Tyggesson, 305–6, 310–11  
 Peterson, Mary, 305, 310

## PIONEER WOMEN OF ARIZONA: PEOPLE

- Peterson, Mary (May). *See under* Brown
- Peterson, Mary Ann Bryce, 77, 79
- Peterson, Mary Andersen (Anderson), 528–32, 867
- Peterson, Peter (1883), 528–29, 531
- Peterson, Peter O., 528–31
- Peterson, Sena Lenore. *See under* Kempton
- Peterson, Sylvia, 528, 531n
- Peterson, Thomas, 305–11
- Peterson, Thomas Peter (md. Maria Tyggeson), 305–6
- Peterson, Wilford, 528–29
- Peterson, Karna, 384
- Petone (Apache), 251, 433, 465–66
- Pettigrew, David (Bishop), 372
- Pew family, 42, 699
- Phelps, Amanda Angelina. *See under* Dana
- Phelps, Amy Dorothy, 34–35, 533–35
- Phelps, Annie Laura, 548
- Phelps, Barbara Ann. *See under* Allen
- Phelps, Charles Wilkes, 536, 539
- Phelps, Clara, 35, 533–34
- Phelps, Clorissa (Chloe) Cyrena Merrill, 450, 453–54
- Phelps, Esther, 35, 533–34
- Phelps, Gove Edward, 533–34, 548
- Phelps, Grace Darling, 533–35
- Phelps, Harriet Emeline, 35, 533–35
- Phelps, Hyrum Smith, Jr., 535, 547–48
- Phelps, Hyrum Smith, Sr., 33–34, 379, 533–36, 538–39, 547–48
- Phelps, Laura Clark, 538n
- Phelps, Laura Ann, 536, 538–39
- Phelps, Lester Leo, 533
- Phelps, Lottie. *See under* Fryer
- Phelps, Lucy Ett. *See under* Fryer
- Phelps, Martha Barker, 538
- Phelps, Martha Ann, 536, 539
- Phelps, Martha Gertrude, 35, 533–34
- Phelps, Mary Elizabeth Bingham, 33–36, 533–36, 548, 867, 874
- Phelps, Mary Laurette, 533
- Phelps, Morris, 536–40
- Phelps, Morris Calvin, 534n, 547–48
- Phelps, Olive Esphenia, 536, 538–39
- Phelps, Orson Ashael, 533–34
- Phelps, Rebecca Hannah Allen, 38, 607
- Phelps, Sarah Clarinda Bingham, 54n, 533–35, 547
- Phelps, Sarah Diantha, 536, 538
- Phelps, Sarah Lucretia. *See under* Pomeroy
- Phelps, Sarah Thompson, 34, 535–40, 547, 867
- Phelps, Wilford Woodruff, 533–34
- Phelps, Yuma Letetia, 533–34
- Phillips, Priscilla. *See under* Standish
- Phillips, Selina Layton, 128
- Phipps, Johnny, 855
- Pickett, Mary, 430
- Pierce, Arwell Lee, 689, 760
- Piercy, Frederick, 402
- Pillings, Helen Isabella. *See under* Kleinman
- Pinchot, Gifford, 59
- Pipkin, James K. P., 568
- Platt, Alice, 211
- Plumb family, 38
- Plumb, Lucille, 525
- Pollock, Jennie Mae Bryce, 77, 79
- Pomeroy, Benjamin Kent, 540, 543–44
- Pomeroy, Beulah. *See under* Gibson
- Pomeroy, Cassandra (Cassa) Johnson, 26n, 323, 326, 540–45, 837, 869
- Pomeroy, Cecile Skousen, 544
- Pomeroy, Clara Drollinger, 543
- Pomeroy, Clarence Melnotte, 555–56
- Pomeroy, Deloris Maria, 549
- Pomeroy, Edith Ursula, 555–56
- Pomeroy, Edward Leslie, 69, 550, 555
- Pomeroy, Elijah, 271, 542–43, 547–50, 553n–54, 604, 701, 759n, 837, 867
- Pomeroy, Ella (1881), 545–46
- Pomeroy, Ella (1858). *See under* Rich
- Pomeroy, Emily Elizabeth, 545, 547
- Pomeroy, Emily Stratton, 545–47, 554, 867
- Pomeroy, Eugenia Francelle. *See under* Robson
- Pomeroy, Eunice Shurtliff, 544
- Pomeroy, Francis Kimball, 540, 543
- Pomeroy, Francis Marion, 547, 549–50
- Pomeroy, Francis Martin, 69, 282n, 546, 550, 553–54, 554, 652
- Pomeroy, Franklin Thomas (Frank T.), 69, 262n–63, 458, 477, 550, 554–55
- Pomeroy, Geary Louis, 549
- Pomeroy, Gertrude, 542, 554, 701
- Pomeroy, Gladys Amabel, 540, 543
- Pomeroy, Gladys Leona. *See under* Huber
- Pomeroy, Hazel Cassandra. *See under* Millett
- Pomeroy, Heber Chase Kimball, 326, 540, 542–44, 553n–54, 837n, 869
- Pomeroy, Helen DeLucia, 549
- Pomeroy, Henry, 542, 554, 701
- Pomeroy, Hyrum Phelps, 547, 549
- Pomeroy, Irene. *See under* Crismon
- Pomeroy, Irene Ursula Haskell, 69, 282n, 553–54
- Pomeroy, James Haskell, 545–46
- Pomeroy, Jessamine Elizabeth, 540, 543
- Pomeroy, Jessamine Elizabeth Rutledge, 553
- Pomeroy, John Haskell, 545–46, 554
- Pomeroy, Joseph Franklin, 555–56
- Pomeroy, Laverne Hamblin, 544
- Pomeroy, Loren Guy, 547, 549
- Pomeroy, Loren Phelps, 549
- Pomeroy, Mabel Aeolia, 555–56
- Pomeroy, Marion, 549
- Pomeroy, Martin Isaac, 554
- Pomeroy, Mary Annetta (Etta) Coleman, 271, 274, 543, 549n–50, 759
- Pomeroy, Mary Ursula (Zula), 69, 449, 550, 553–54, 548, 653
- Pomeroy, Melissa. *See under* Magleby
- Pomeroy, Mildred Azola (Zola). *See under* Stapley
- Pomeroy, Monita (1899), 547, 549–50
- Pomeroy, Monita (1945), 549
- Pomeroy, Ralph Johnson, 540, 543
- Pomeroy, Reuel, Jr., 549
- Pomeroy, Reuel Nephi, 547, 549–50
- Pomeroy, Rosetta (Zetta) Eleanor. *See under* Jones
- Pomeroy, Sarah Clarinda, 547, 549
- Pomeroy, Sarah Lucretia Phelps, 271n, 547–50, 837
- Pomeroy, Sarah Matilda Colborn, 69, 548, 550–55, 600n, 701n, 867
- Pomeroy, Sarah Melissa (Melza), 555–56
- Pomeroy, Sarah Melissa (May) Johnson, 323–24, 542–43, 555–57, 837n, 869, 874
- Pomeroy, Sarah Rosina. *See under* Brewer
- Pomeroy, Serena McGuire, 607
- Pomeroy, Sophia Isadora (Dora) Morris, 473, 475–77
- Pomeroy, Talma Emerson, Jr., 555–56
- Pomeroy, Talma Emerson, Sr., 69, 550, 555–57
- Pomeroy, William Edley, 69, 550, 555
- Porter, Aaron Bond, 557
- Porter, Adah Janette, 557
- Porter, Alva, 94
- Porter, Emma Ethel 557
- Porter, Jim, 253
- Porter, Leo Fenton, 557
- Porter, Liona Ordel, 557
- Porter, Mamie Teresa, 557
- Porter, Maruis Earl, 557–58
- Porter, Miral Adrian, 557
- Porter, Myron Leavitt, 577
- Porter, Nathan T., 559
- Porter, Nina Arreta, 557
- Porter, Nina Malinda Leavitt, 557–59, 868
- Porter, Rulon Ensign, 557–58
- Porter, Samuel U., 633, 714
- Porter, Sanford Emil, 557
- Porter, Sanford Marius, 557–59
- Porter, Sanford, Jr. (md. Emma Ensign), 558
- Porter, Sarah Elva, 557
- Porter, Sarah Angeline. *See under* Leavitt
- Porter, Thora, 557
- Potter, Gardiner Godfrey (George), 816
- Potter, Pearl, 31
- Potter, Martha Jane. *See under* Matthews
- Potter, Sarah Ann. *See under* Winsor
- Potter, Sarah Ann Whitney, 814
- Potter, William Washington, 814, 816
- Powell, John Wesley, 654n, 739
- Powell, R. E., 578n
- Power, Elmina Sanders, 623, 625
- Power, Jeff, 532
- Power, John, 532
- Power, Tom, 532



- Pratt, Addison, 397n  
 Pratt, Ann Louisa, 394  
 Pratt, Dora, 760  
 Pratt, Ellen. *See under* McGary  
 Pratt, Ephraim, 741  
 Pratt, Helaman, 849  
 Pratt, Lois Barnes. *See under* Hunt  
 Pratt, Louisa Barnes, 394, 397n, 741–43, 746–47  
 Pratt, Orson, 132, 490  
 Pratt, Parley P., 132n, 246n, 265, 330n, 424, 445, 490  
 Pratt, Rey L., 557  
 Pratt, Vilo W., 779n  
 Preston, Robyn, 14  
 Preston, William B. (Presiding Bishop), 459, 698?  
 Price, Franklin Whitmore, 122  
 Price, James, 293  
 Price, John, 832  
 Price, Mary Salina, 122  
 Price, Samuel Maxwell, 122–23, 126  
 Price, Samuel Whitmore, 122, 124  
 Price, William, 122  
 Pugh, Hyrum W., 860  
 Pulsipher, Alma, 560, 562n  
 Pulsipher, Clarissa Lorena, 560, 562  
 Pulsipher, Daniel, 560, 562  
 Pulsipher, David, Jr., 560, 562  
 Pulsipher, David, Sr., 357, 560–62  
 Pulsipher, Elizabeth Isabelle (Ingeborg) Jacobson, 357, 560–64, 868  
 Pulsipher, Ellen Grace, 560, 562  
 Pulsipher, Ezekiel Charles, 560, 562–63  
 Pulsipher, Hyrum, 560, 562n  
 Pulsipher, Jacob Erastus, 560, 562n  
 Pulsipher, John Edward, 560, 562  
 Pulsipher, Margaret Isabelle. *See under* Meldrum  
 Pulsipher, William Jacobson, 560, 562n–63  
 Quebbeman, Frances, 604  
 Quinn, Adelinah. *See under* Taylor  
 Quinn, Allen McGee, 565–66  
 Quinn, Edna Elizabeth. *See under* Foote  
 Quinn, Eugene Allen, 565  
 Quinn, James Barryman, 566n  
 Quinn, John Jackson, 566n, 568  
 Quinn, Lester Floyd, 565  
 Quinn, Lola May, 565  
 Quinn, Mary Rapier, 14n, 565–68  
 Raban, Maurice (md. Jennie Colvin), 287  
 Radell, Bernard (Barney) (md. Sarah Sirrine), 414  
 Ramenofsky, Elizabeth, 568  
 Ramsay, George Cheshire, 569  
 Ramsay, John Cheshire, 569  
 Ramsay, Joseph Cheshire, 1–3, 569, 571, 728n  
 Ramsay, Marian Cheshire, 569  
 Ramsay, Mary Ann Cheshire, 4n, 27, 396n?, 569–72, 708, 837, 868  
 Ramsay, Ralph, 569, 571  
 Ramsay, Ralph Cheshire, 569  
 Ramsay, Reginald Milton. *See under* Flake  
 Ramsay, Roberta Flake. *See under* Clayton  
 Ramsay, Rose Ann, 569  
 Randall, Alfred Bradley (Fred), 24, 572, 576–78  
 Randall, Alfred Harvey, 576–77  
 Randall, Annie Elizabeth, 572  
 Randall, Avis Pearl Rogers, 408, 585  
 Randall, Bert Davis, 408, 572, 578  
 Randall, Della, 576–77  
 Randall, Emma, 408  
 Randall, Emerette, 572  
 Randall, Ethel Smith, 388, 663, 667  
 Randall, Frank Campkin, 408, 572, 578  
 Randall, George Campkin, 572–73  
 Randall, Grace, 576  
 Randall, Harry Jason, 572, 575  
 Randall, Howard L., 572, 574  
 Randall, Ivy, 576  
 Randall, James Leslie, 576–77  
 Randall, Lucinda Helen Leavitt, 406, 578  
 Randall, Lucy Pearl Leavitt, 406–8, 585  
 Randall, Martha Florence, 578  
 Randall, Mary Ann Rogers, 599n  
 Randall, May, 576  
 Randall, Pearl. *See under* Leavitt  
 Randall, Rial Melvin, 576–77  
 Randall, Ruth, 576–77  
 Randall, Ruth Campkin, 24, 572–76, 855n, 870  
 Randall, Susan Temperance (Tempy) Allen, 12n, 576–78, 855n, 871, 874  
 Randall, Walter John, 572, 578  
 Rankin, Catherine. *See under* Pace  
 Ransom, Mary (Mamie) Dodge, 564  
 Rapier/Raper, Caroline Melissa. *See under* Morris  
 Rapier/Raper, John Andrew (md. Elizabeth Scott), 565  
 Rapier/Raper, Mary. *See under* Quinn  
 Rappleye, Eva. *See under* Kleinman  
 Rappleye, Frank, 475  
 Rappleye, Laura Elizabeth Morris, 473, 475  
 Ray, Melissa Amy. *See under* Barton  
 Raymond, Rossiter, 25  
 Redd, Wayne H., 601  
 Reed, Ann Gertrude Goodman, 824  
 Reed, D. A. (Professor), 721  
 Reed, Heber, 24  
 Reed, Roxsana, 217  
 Reed, Sarah Ann. *See under* Curtis  
 Reed, William, 62  
 Rees, Ellen Greer, 348, 353n, 357n, 840  
 Reese, Catherine. *See under* Clawson  
 Reeves, Frances. *See under* Willis  
 Reeves, William (md. Frances Long), 800  
 Reidhead, John, 434?, 854  
 Reilly, P. T., 168–69  
 Rencher, David William (William David), 56, 164  
 Rencher, Georganna Bathsheba Smith, 164n, 657, 660, 775  
 Rencher, Nettie Hunt, 4n, 95, 189, 296, 303, 341–42, 604n, 746–47, 760, 775  
 Reynolds, Ellis. *See under* Shipp  
 Reynolds, George, 492n  
 Rhodes, Mary Elizabeth. *See under* Meeks  
 Rhoton, L. D. (Hood), 646  
 Rial, Helen, 127n  
 Rial, Mary Elizabeth Garner Dameron, 122, 124, 127  
 Rial, Samuel B., 127n  
 Rich, Almira Holmes, 548  
 Rich, Ben E. (Benjamin Erastus), 35n, 523n  
 Rich, Charles C., 18, 106, 130, 186, 232, 276, 326, 390n, 484, 539–40, 649–50  
 Rich, Ella Pomeroy, 545–46  
 Rich, Zula. *See under* Cole  
 Richards, Anna Belle, 579  
 Richards, Emma Elizabeth, 579  
 Richards, Franklin D. (Apostle), 100  
 Richards, George Elmer, 578  
 Richards, Hyrum Enos, 579  
 Richards, J. Morris, 91, 247n, 250, 577–78, 633, 851  
 Richards, James Willie, 579  
 Richards, John Ezra, 579  
 Richards, Joseph Hill, 579–82  
 Richards, Joseph Parley, 579  
 Richards, Laverne. *See under* Crandell  
 Richards, Lettie Pearl, 579  
 Richards, Mary Amelia (Erastus) (May), 579, 581–82  
 Richards, Mary Sutton Pettit Willie, 94, 429, 579–82, 867, 874  
 Richards, Ralph (Dr.), 142n, 754  
 Richards, Willard, 130n  
 Richardson, Charles Edmund (E.C.), 789, 853, 857  
 Richardson, Sullivan Calvin (md. May Whiting), 789, 853  
 Richey, Margaret Emma. *See under* Patterson  
 Richins, Beatrice. *See under* Smith  
 Richins, Louisa Rebecca. *See under* Blackburn  
 Richins, Louisa Shill, 57n  
 Ricketts, Norma Baldwin, 23n, 376n, 571, 833  
 Ridgway, Ryder, 77, 105, 179, 369, 404–5, 425n, 497n, 568, 736, 846, 860  
 Rigdon, Sidney, 538, 602n  
 Riggs, Amelia, 672  
 Riggs, Charles, 853  
 Riggs, Don F., 281, 774  
 Riggs, Julia, 672  
 Riggs, Mary West, 771, 774–75  
 Riggs, Wallace, 225  
 Riley, James Whitcomb, 212, 566  
 Riley, John, 212

## PIONEER WOMEN OF ARIZONA: PEOPLE

- Riordan, Denis, 284n  
 Riordan, Michael, 284n  
 Riordan, Timothy, 284n  
 Roberts, Adonijah (md. Elizabeth Crawford), 473  
 Roberts, Elizabeth Crawford (1808), 473  
 Roberts, Elizabeth Crawford (1830). *See under Morris*  
 Roberts, John, 473  
 Roberts, Margaret C. (Dr.), 837  
 Robertson, Mary. *See under Hunter*  
 Robinette, Wilmyrth Layton, 128  
 Robinson, Annise Adelia Bybee. *See under Skousen*  
 Robinson, David Lee, 653–54  
 Robinson, Effie Isabell Merrill, 362n, 448  
 Robinson, Elsie Pamela. *See under Kleinman*  
 Robinson, Isaac, 105  
 Robinson, Joseph E. (President, California Mission), 28n, 109–10, 757  
 Robinson, Joseph Lee, 654, 771–72  
 Robinson, Laura Annise, 653–54  
 Robinson, Mary Elizabeth Grover, 129–30  
 Robinson, Mary Elizabeth King, 155, 157  
 Robinson, Mary Jane. *See under West*  
 Robinson, May Adelia, 653  
 Robinson, Nathan Benjamin, 11, 653–56, 696n, 767, 774, 839–40  
 Robinson, Nathan Oscar, 653  
 Robinson, Phileon Benjamin, 653, 655  
 Robinson, Robert E., 661  
 Robinson, Ruth Ann. *See under Durfee*  
 Robinson, Solomon, 773–74  
 Robinson, Susan McCord Burton, 771–73  
 Robinson, Teena, 774  
 Robinson, Timothy, 155, 157  
 Robison, Alfred, 509, 514  
 Robison, Joseph, Jr., 508–9  
 Robison, Lucretia Hancock, 508–9, 514  
 Robison, Lucretia Proctor. *See under Owens*  
 Robson, Charles Innes, 34, 282, 701–2  
 Robson, Eugenia Francelle Pomeroy, 34n, 282, 548, 553  
 Rockwell, Orrin Porter, 551–52  
 Rogers, Alice, 612, 615  
 Rogers, Alta Ione, 605, 607  
 Rogers, Alvirus Ogden, 590  
 Rogers, Amanda. *See under Brewer*  
 Rogers, Amanda Hollister, 153  
 Rogers, Amanda Jane, 153, 583  
 Rogers, Amos Philemon, I, 155, 583  
 Rogers, Amos Philemon, II, 609  
 Rogers, Amos, 583, 603, 609–10, 614  
 Rogers, Andrew Locy, Jr., 590, 593–94n, 692n  
 Rogers, Andrew Locy, Sr., 283, 285, 590–95  
 Rogers, Annabelle Flake, 6, 194, 197  
 Rogers, Anna, 609  
 Rogers, Anna Keziah, 599  
 Rogers, Anna Matilda Doolittle Rogers, 153, 155, 583–84, 603, 656, 870  
 Rogers, Aurelia Spencer, 117n, 590, 593  
 Rogers, Avis Laverne Leavitt, 23n, 58n, 406, 585–589, 835n, 869  
 Rogers, Avis Pearl. *See under Randall*  
 Rogers, Beatrice. *See under Papa*  
 Rogers, Betty Jo, 585  
 Rogers, Blanche, 612  
 Rogers, Chandler, 153, 155  
 Rogers, Charles Ross, 599  
 Rogers, Chauncy F., 860  
 Rogers, Clara Maria Gleason, 33n, 590–95, 662, 868, 875  
 Rogers, Chloe, 609  
 Rogers, Chloe Ann, 583  
 Rogers, Clara, 590  
 Rogers, Collins Rulon, 585  
 Rogers, Cora, 312  
 Rogers, Cyril Elmont, 605, 608  
 Rogers, David John, 599  
 Rogers, David Kimball, 595  
 Rogers, David Samuel, 583, 603, 612–15  
 Rogers, Desdemonia, 590, 594n  
 Rogers, Eda, 612, 615  
 Rogers, Eda Hollister, 155  
 Rogers, Eliza, 672  
 Rogers, Eliza Roxie, 595, 597  
 Rogers, Eliza Snow Smith, 170, 595–99, 673, 870  
 Rogers, Emma Amanda, 599  
 Rogers, Emma Grace. *See under Nielson*  
 Rogers, Emma Higbee, 42n, 262n, 585n, 599–602, 605, 869  
 Rogers, Emma Matilda. *See under Hall*  
 Rogers, Esther Isaacson, 305, 308  
 Rogers, Eugene Herbst, 609  
 Rogers, Eva, 496  
 Rogers, Florence (1892), 612–13  
 Rogers, Florence (1918), 585  
 Rogers, George Samuel, 585–88, 599  
 Rogers, George Thomas, 715  
 Rogers, George Vernon, 585  
 Rogers, Grant Harper, 605, 607–8  
 Rogers, Helen. *See under Williams*  
 Rogers, Henry Clay, 23n–24n, 42, 262, 334, 599–602, 702  
 Rogers, Henry Collins, 599  
 Rogers, Hester Caroline, 599  
 Rogers, Ione, 595  
 Rogers, Isaac Higbee, 599  
 Rogers, Jane, 612–13  
 Rogers, Jesse Hollister, 595, 597  
 Rogers, John Leavitt, 585  
 Rogers, John Marcus, 609  
 Rogers, John Thomas, 590  
 Rogers, Joseph Higbee, 599, 605–8  
 Rogers, Joseph K., 494n  
 Rogers, Joseph Rulon, 605, 607–8  
 Rogers, Josephine O., 496  
 Rogers, Laura Bea. *See under Steverson*  
 Rogers, Laverne, 585  
 Rogers, Leone, 590, 594n  
 Rogers, Leonora Smith, 593, 672, 690, 694  
 Rogers, Leroy, 590  
 Rogers, Levi Robert, 612, 615  
 Rogers, Lorana, 595  
 Rogers, Lorana Page, 525n, 584, 602–4, 618, 870  
 Rogers, Louesa Bee Harper, 259–63, 542n, 605–9, 868  
 Rogers, Louisa May. *See under Macdonald*  
 Rogers, Louisa Roseberry, 564  
 Rogers, Lydia Ann Herbst, 609–12, 868  
 Rogers, Lyman Henry, 585  
 Rogers, Mabel Ann, 585  
 Rogers, Marion, 590, 593  
 Rogers, Mark (md. Sally Ray Whitlock), 155  
 Rogers, Martha Amelia, 542, 599  
 Rogers, Mary, 595  
 Rogers, Mary Malinda. *See under Skousen*  
 Rogers, Mayola. *See under Miltonberger*  
 Rogers, Minnie Alice Wooley, 12n, 603, 612–16, 838, 869  
 Rogers, Nellie Smith, 690, 692n  
 Rogers, Noble, 595  
 Rogers, Noah, 155  
 Rogers, Orpha Amelia, 583, 603  
 Rogers, Paul Moroni, 595  
 Rogers, Ralph Corum, 595, 598  
 Rogers, Rebecca Smith, 593, 657, 660  
 Rogers, Reuben Davis, 612–13  
 Rogers, Ruth Page, 584, 602–3, 617–20, 870  
 Rogers, Samuel Glenn, 585  
 Rogers, Samuel Hollister, 153, 155, 583–84, 602–3, 614, 617–19, 656  
 Rogers, Samuel Lorenzo, 595  
 Rogers, Samuel Patterson, 612–13  
 Rogers, Sarah Elizabeth, 609  
 Rogers, Sarah Matilda, 583, 603  
 Rogers, Sarah Olivia. *See under Driggs*  
 Rogers, Smith Doolittle, Jr., 595–96  
 Rogers, Smith Doolittle, Sr., 583–84, 595–97, 603, 614, 619, 694, 833  
 Rogers, Spencer Chase, 590  
 Rogers, Starling Chandler, 595, 597  
 Rogers, Thomas, 590  
 Rogers, Thora Aurelia, 312, 590  
 Rogers, Thora Lee. *See under Harmon*  
 Rogers, Thurza, 612  
 Rogers, Wilford, 595  
 Rogers, Willard Ahlin, 612  
 Rogers, William Isaac, 612, 615  
 Rogers, Willis, 599  
 Rollins, John Henry (md. Nancy Malinda West), 773  
 Romney, Annie Maria Woodbury, 789  
 Romney, Catharine Cottam, 353n, 500n, 502, 744n, 779, 789n, 796n  
 Romney, Hannah Hill, 105?, 636n  
 Romney, Miles Park, 636, 789n  
 Romney, Thomas, 656

- Ronstadt, Frederick Augustus, 176  
 Roody, Jane Elizabeth Murray, 504–5n  
 Roody, R. B., 504n  
 Roosevelt, Eleanor, 165  
 Roosevelt, Franklin Delano, 13, 165  
 Roosevelt, Theodore (Teddy), 59, 213n, 222n, 369n  
 Roseberry, Joseph Ether, 108–9n  
 Roseberry, Louisa. *See under* Rogers  
 Roseberry, Minnie Ann Clark, 106, 108–9  
 Roseberry, Minnie Dot, 108n  
 Roseberry, Niels Joseph, 108n–9  
 Rosenberg, Adeline, 724  
 Rosson, Flora Murray, 504n, 507  
 Rosson, Roland T. (or Lee) (Dr.), 507, 700  
 Rothschild, Mary Logan, 488n, 535, 840  
 Roundy, Adeline Whiting, 798n  
 Roundy, Fannie Jane. *See under* Willis  
 Roundy, Priscilla Parish, 53, 798  
 Roundy, Lorenzo Wesley, 21, 53–54, 191n, 798  
 Roundy, Sarah. *See under* Berry  
 Roundy, Susannah Wallace, 798n  
 Rowe, Jeremy, 293–94  
 Rudd family, 845  
 Russell, Elizabeth Catherine DeWitt, 144, 148, 159  
 Russell, Ethel Hobson Stewart, 477, 554, 698, 872  
 Russell, Horace (md. Lydia Ann Hobson), 698  
 Russell, Stuart, 158  
 Rust, Lizzie, 36  
 Rutledge, Jessamine Elizabeth. *See under* Pomeroy  
 Sabin family, 863  
 Safford, Anson P. K. (Governor), 221, 309  
 Salazar, José Inés (General), 821  
 Saline, Ethlon Cluff, 564  
 Saline, John (md. Susannah Rebecca Osborn), 320  
 Saline, Musetta Urilda. *See under* Johnson  
 Sampson, George P. (Dr.), 762  
 Sanders, Amanda Armstrong Faucett, 621–23, 856n  
 Sanders, Carrie, 623, 625  
 Sanders, David (md. Mary Allred), 621  
 Sanders, David Walker, 621  
 Sanders, Edith Pearl. *See under* Openshaw  
 Sanders, Eliza Jane, 621, 623  
 Sanders, Ellen Clymena. *See under* Cardon  
 Sanders, Elmira. *See under* Power  
 Sanders, Emma, 621–22  
 Sanders, Emma Belle Bryce, 456  
 Sanders, Franklin Alma, 623, 625  
 Sanders, Hannah Elmira Allred, 24, 623–25, 856n, 869  
 Sanders, Hyrum Smith, 621, 623  
 Sanders, Jessie Grace, 623, 625  
 Sanders, John Franklin, Jr., 24, 622–25, 757  
 Sanders, John Franklin, Sr., 621–22  
 Sanders, John Lester, 623, 625  
 Sanders, Joseph Moroni, 621–22  
 Sanders, Lafayette, 623, 625  
 Sanders, Laura, 623, 625  
 Sanders, Martha. *See under* Nelson  
 Sanders, Martha Brown, 621  
 Sanders, Minerva, 623, 625  
 Sanders, Moses Martin (1845), 621  
 Sanders, Moses Martin, Jr. (1853), 621–22  
 Sanders, Moses Martin, Sr., 621–23  
 Sanders, Myra Irene. *See under* Watson  
 Sanders, Perry Ray, 623, 625  
 Sanders, Rebecca Ann. *See under* Sanderson  
 Sanders, Richard Twiggs, 621  
 Sanders, Sidney Rigdon, 621  
 Sanders, William Carl, 621  
 Sanderson, Henry Weeks, 622–23  
 Sanderson, Rebecca Ann Sanders, 621–22  
 Sanford, Almira, 294  
 Sanford, Alvira, 294  
 Sanford, Clara Jane. *See under* Packard  
 Sanford, Cyrus, 294–95n  
 Sanford, Happylyona Sophrona Clark, 295n  
 Sanford, Happylyona. *See under* Hunt  
 Sanford, Sophronia, 294  
 Sanford, Sylvia Elmira Stockwell, 294–95n  
 Santee, Ross, 4, 14, 332  
 Sapp, Sidney, 836  
 Sappington, J. T., 155n  
 Saunders, William A., 152  
 Savage, Adelaide, 712  
 Savage, Alvenia. *See under* Heywood  
 Savage, Bessie Layton, 128  
 Savage, Charles R., 100n, 158  
 Savage, David, 190, 466?  
 Savage, Elva. *See under* Woolford  
 Savage, Emmeline Casteel, 345  
 Savage, Levi Mathers, 51, 138, 514, 853  
 Savage, Lydia, 667  
 Savage, Warren, 695n  
 Savilasaw, Henrick (md. Ann Terrvoyer), 320  
 Scanlon, Mike, 262n, 848  
 Scarlett, John, 568, 853  
 Schmutz, Anna Elise. *See under* Hunt  
 Schmutz, Anna Rosina, 293  
 Schmutz, Bertha, 289, 293  
 Schmutz, Christian, 293  
 Schmutz, Gottlieb, 293  
 Schmutz, Jacob, 293  
 Schmutz, Johannes (John) (md. Elizabetha Lehmann), 288, 293, 297  
 Schmutz, John, 293  
 Schmutz, Lena. *See under* Wenger  
 Schmutz, Mary Ann, 289, 293, 297  
 Schmutz, Rosetta. *See under* Hunt  
 Schnebly, Anna Flake, 628  
 Schnebly, Cynthia Marie, 626–27  
 Schnebly, Daniel Ellsworth, 626, 628  
 Schnebly, Dorsey Elsworth (D. E.), 626–28  
 Schnebly, Dorothy Alice, 626  
 Schnebly, Gertrude Reba, 626  
 Schnebly, Mary Luella Higbee, 12n, 14n, 626–28  
 Schnebly, Mary, 835n  
 Schnebly, Sedona Miller, 626n, 628  
 Schnebly, Theodore Carlton (T. C.), 626n, 628  
 Schnebly, William F., 626n  
 Schultz, Sarah Elizabeth. *See under* Damron  
 Schwab, Mary Anna. *See under* Johnson  
 Scorse, Ellen, 844  
 Scorse, Henry, Jr., 844  
 Scorse, Henry H., Sr., 67n, 176, 844  
 Scorse, Julia, 844  
 Scorse, Julianita (Julia) Garcia, 844  
 Scorse, Rose, 844  
 Scott, Abby Jane. *See under* Haymore  
 Scott, Elizabeth. *See under* Rapier  
 Scott, Felix, 852  
 Scott, Franklin, Jr., 630  
 Scott, Franklin, Sr., 630  
 Scott, George, 253  
 Scott, George Washington, 628–31  
 Scott, Joseph, 815  
 Scott, Mary Ellen, 628, 630–31  
 Scott, Nora Lavinia, 628, 630  
 Scott, Pearl, 628, 631  
 Scott, Phoebe Earston Johnson, 628–31, 864n  
 Scott, Robert, 253, 433  
 Scott, Sarah, 631  
 Scott, Stella Louise. *See under* Fellows  
 Scott, Zina, 628, 630  
 Seaman, John, 645  
 Sears, William (md. Margaret Standley), 442n  
 Sessions, Peregrine, 442n, 509  
 Sevey, George W., 864  
 Seymore, Harl (Hod), 620  
 Seymore, Maybelle Stock, 620, 702, 704n  
 Seymore, Roy, 620  
 Seymore, William Alma, 620  
 Sharpnet, Charity. *See under* Taylor  
 Shaw, Frederick Mason, 176n  
 Shaw, Marinda Irene (Erina) Fellows McCondra, 174, 176n  
 Shelley, Ammon Edwin, 632  
 Shelley, David Franklin, 632  
 Shelley, Eliza Marie. *See under* Webb  
 Shelley, Elizabeth Charlotte, 632  
 Shelley, Eva Tanner, 633, 712  
 Shelley, George Elsmore, 632  
 Shelley, James Edward, 429, 632–34, 715, 853  
 Shelley, James Hunter, 632  
 Shelley, John Edward, 632  
 Shelley, Margaret (Maggie) Hunter, 429, 431, 632–34, 715, 869  
 Shelley, Margaret May, 632  
 Shelley, Mary Maud, 632–33  
 Shelley, Sarah Ellen, 632  
 Shelley, Thomas Heber, 632–33

## PIONEER WOMEN OF ARIZONA: PEOPLE

- Shelley, Walter Clyde, 632  
 Shepherd, Matilda. *See under* Young  
 Sherman, Jesse H., 152  
 Sherwood, Erma Udall, 737, 740  
 Shill, Charles Goulding, 57, 635–38  
 Shill, Charles Victor, 635  
 Shill, Ella Deseret. *See under* Briggs  
 Shill, Frank Erastus, 58, 635  
 Shill, George Washington, 57, 635  
 Shill, Harriet Stronach Paynter, 57, 635–38, 868  
 Shill, Harriet Webb, 636n  
 Shill, Harry Scott, 635  
 Shill, Louisa. *See under* Richins  
 Shill, Milo Goulding, 58, 635  
 Shill, Orson Obed, 635  
 Shill, Otto Stronach, 57, 635, 638  
 Shill, Ralph Freeman, 635  
 Shill, Renus Edmond, 635  
 Shill, Wright Paynter, 57, 635, 638  
 Shipp, Ellis Reynolds, 752, 754, 837  
 Shipp, Milton B., 752n  
 Shirts (Shirtz), Peter, 470n  
 Shumway, Albert Minnerly, 644, 646  
 Shumway, Alice Elizabeth, 641, 643  
 Shumway, Almira, 641  
 Shumway, Andrew, 639, 641  
 Shumway, Belle Brinkerhoff, 161  
 Shumway, Blanche. *See under* Hansen  
 Shumway, Calvert Lyle, 641  
 Shumway, Catherine, 639  
 Shumway, Charles M., 639, 641  
 Shumway, Charles Purley, 641  
 Shumway, Charles, 639–41, 654?, 839?, 846, 853  
 Shumway, Christine, 644, 646  
 Shumway, Clarence, 644–46  
 Shumway, Coral, 644  
 Shumway, Doris. *See under* McCleve  
 Shumway, Elijah Gill, 644, 646  
 Shumway, Ernest Hill, 641, 644  
 Shumway, Elizabeth Jardine, 640–41  
 Shumway, Ezra Jardine, 641  
 Shumway, Harriet, 641  
 Shumway, Henrietta Bird, 641  
 Shumway, Ilene Larson, 397  
 Shumway, James Jardine, 141, 641, 643–44  
 Shumway, James Lester, 641  
 Shumway, Joseph Lorin, 641, 643n  
 Shumway, Joseph S., 639  
 Shumway, Julia Ann Hooker, 639  
 Shumway, Larry, 97n, 673n  
 Shumway, Levi Minnerly, 639, 641  
 Shumway, Lorenzo Dow, 641, 643n  
 Shumway, Louisa (1883), 644  
 Shumway, Louisa (1893), 644  
 Shumway, Louisa Adalia, 639  
 Shumway, Louisa Minnerly, 639–41, 644n, 867, 873  
 Shumway, Lucy, 28n, 672  
 Shumway, Lula Mae, 641  
 Shumway, Mabel Randall, 407, 574  
 Shumway, Maria Annanettie (Nettie) Hatch, 641–44, 867  
 Shumway, Maria Janette Averett, 639, 644–48, 871  
 Shumway, Mary Eliza, 639, 641  
 Shumway, Nettie Hatch, 641, 643n  
 Shumway, Peter Minnerly, 639, 641  
 Shumway, Rawson, 641  
 Shumway, Spencer (md. Lizzie), 641, 854  
 Shumway, Thora Agnes, 641  
 Shumway, Vera, 641  
 Shumway, Wallace Everett, 644–46  
 Shumway, Widtsoe, 245  
 Shumway, Wilson Averett, 640, 644–46  
 Shumway, Wilson Glen, 639, 641, 644–46  
 Shurtz, George, 861  
 Shurtz (Shirts), Peter, 470n  
 Sidles, Henry, 576  
 Siesel, John (md. Friericka R. Kaufman), 59  
 Silva, Gabriel, 845  
 Silver, Josephine Amelia, 460  
 Silverman, Ron, 724  
 Serrine, Adeline (Addie). *See under* Johnson  
 Serrine, Beatrice, 649  
 Serrine, Belle. *See under* Bloomer  
 Serrine, Bertha Isabelle, 649, 651  
 Serrine, Esther Ann Crismon, 650, 653  
 Serrine, Esther Ann, 131, 649, 651  
 Serrine, Ethel Mae, 131, 649, 651–52  
 Serrine, Florence, 653  
 Serrine, George Onel, 649, 651  
 Serrine, George Warren, 130, 649–50, 652–53  
 Serrine, Maud Alice (Alice Maud). *See under* Hibbert  
 Serrine, Maude Beatrice, 131, 649, 651–52  
 Serrine, Sarah. *See under* Radell  
 Serrine, Seretta Ann Daley, 129, 131, 649–53, 867  
 Serrine, Seretta Ann, 649, 651  
 Serrine, Theodore (md. Laura), 548  
 Serrine, Warren LeRoy, Jr., 649, 651, 700n  
 Serrine, Warren LeRoy, Sr., 649–52  
 Sisson, Tom, 532  
 Skillman, Lenora Owens, 122, 508, 510n, 514  
 Skinner, George W., 340n, 860  
 Skousen, Anita, 653, 656  
 Skousen, Annise Adelia Bybee Robinson, 11, 26n, 653–56, 696n, 840, 868  
 Skousen, Don Parley, 653, 656  
 Skousen, Effa. *See under* Duke  
 Skousen, Eva, 653, 656  
 Skousen, Hazel, 653, 656  
 Skousen, Cecile. *See under* Pomeroy  
 Skousen, Jens/James Neils, 656  
 Skousen, Marie Lulu, 653, 656  
 Skousen, Mary Malinda Rogers, 583, 603, 656  
 Skousen, Merle Tresa, 653, 656  
 Skousen, Peter Neils Skousen, 653, 656  
 Skousen, Ralph (md. Cecile Millett), 544  
 Skousen, Verna, 653, 656  
 Skousen, Zebulon Niels, 653, 656  
 Slaughter, Charles, 475  
 Slaughter, Frank, 475  
 Sleight, Thomas, 474n  
 Smethurst, Aaron, 328  
 Smith, Adelaide Margaret. *See under* Fish  
 Smith, Agnes Maud, 676, 678  
 Smith, Agnes, 660  
 Smith, Aikens, 388, 669  
 Smith, Albert Collins, 687–88  
 Smith, Albert Snow, 660  
 Smith, Alice, 690  
 Smith, Aloy Omni, 663  
 Smith, Alvin Nathaniel, 687–89  
 Smith, Ann Eliza Tenney. *See under* Hunt  
 Smith, Anna, 657  
 Smith, Asahel Henry, 657  
 Smith, Augusta Gerhardina, 657  
 Smith, Augusta Maria Outzen, 50, 657–60, 673–74, 875  
 Smith, Bathsheba Bigler, 76  
 Smith, Beatrice Richins, 689  
 Smith, Burton Rush, 283, 287  
 Smith, Carl Fountain, 283  
 Smith, Caroline, 669  
 Smith, Catherine Delphina (Della) Fish, 51, 62, 660–62, 693, 870, 875  
 Smith, Charity, 663  
 Smith, Claradell. *See under* DeWitt  
 Smith, Clarissa, 662, 690  
 Smith, Della Layton, 128  
 Smith, Della S., 660  
 Smith, Don Carlos, 669  
 Smith, Editha (Edie), 50, 676  
 Smith, Edith (1888). *See under* Bushman  
 Smith, Edith (1894), 687–89  
 Smith, Elias, 676  
 Smith, Elias Mitchell, 681, 683, 685  
 Smith, Eliza Lake, 485  
 Smith, Eliza Snow. *See under* Rogers  
 Smith, Ellen, 663  
 Smith, Ellen Johanna Larson, 20, 27, 384–86, 388, 663–69, 869, 875  
 Smith, Ellen Mauretta, 676, 678  
 Smith, Emily Jane. *See under* Burk  
 Smith, Emma Ellen Larson, 384–86, 388, 659, 662, 665–66, 669–73n, 675, 869  
 Smith, Emma (Emmey) Seraphine West, 50n, 142–43, 486, 595, 659–60, 673–76, 678, 708, 870, 875  
 Smith, Emma Seraphine. *See under* Decker  
 Smith, Emma [Hale], 537n  
 Smith, Emma. *See under* Payne  
 Smith, Erastus Snow, 681, 684  
 Smith, Ernan Hoffman, 660  
 Smith, Esther, 672?, 676  
 Smith, Ethel. *See under* Randall  
 Smith, Francis Claire, 687–89

- Smith, Georganna Bathsheba. *See under Rencher*
- Smith, George A. (Apostle), 76–77, 130, 490, 660, 678–79n
- Smith, George Albert (1893), 388, 669
- Smith, George Albert (President), 484n, 679n
- Smith, Glennie. *See under Bushman*
- Smith, Hannah Daphne, 673
- Smith, Helen M., 450n
- Smith, Henry Aikens, 660
- Smith, Hyrum Burton, 283, 285
- Smith, Henry Lunt, 687–89
- Smith, Hyrum Heaton, 687–89
- Smith, Hyrum, (of So. Utah), 475
- Smith, Hyrum (Patriarch), 85n, 130n, 190, 219n, 537n, 600; martyrdom, 16, 130n, 323–24, 444, 483, 508, 560, 575, 673, 838
- Smith, Hyrum, 388, 669
- Smith, Jack, 285
- Smith, Janet Mauretta Johnson, 49–50, 659, 662, 665–66, 673n–74, 676–80, 708
- Smith, Jared, 82n, 650n
- Smith, Jesse Marsden (md. Louie), 662, 690, 694–95
- Smith, Jesse Nathaniel, Jr., 665, 673, 681–85, 687–88, 864
- Smith, Jesse Nathaniel, Sr., family: 49, 62n, 142–43, 164n, 180, 395, 595–96, 657–60, 665, 669–70, 673–76, 678, 680; community: 17, 26n, 72, 92n, 187, 192, 240, 331, 361, 397, 511, 584, 688, 692, 773, 777n, 803, 822n, 830, 853, 861
- Smith, Jesse Nathaniel, III, 681, 683, 685n, 688n
- Smith, Jessie Ballard, 49, 287
- Smith, John (Patriarch), 349, 528
- Smith, John Mitchell (Dr.), 88
- Smith, John Walter, 52, 673
- Smith, John Woodruff, 687–89
- Smith, Joseph Holmes, 681, 684, 686
- Smith, Joseph F. (President), 27n, 51, 85, 374n, 451, 561, 591, 666, 752
- Smith, Joseph Fielding (Apostle/President), 609
- Smith, Joseph Fish, 660
- Smith, Joseph, Sr., 349n, 442–43
- Smith, Joseph West, Jr., 690, 692
- Smith, Joseph West, Sr., 62n, 660–62, 690–94
- Smith, Joseph, Jr. (Prophet), 61, 135, 153, 281n, 323, 444n, 502, 508, 537–40, 560, 602n, 635, 666, 673, 675; First Vision, 16, 34, 160; Kirtland, 265, 323, 423; Missouri, 265, 537n, 551, 602n; Nauvoo, 130, 200, 226, 231–32, 323, 537–38, 551–52, 673; martyrdom, 16, 54n, 168, 190, 508, 560, 575
- Smith, Josephine, 388, 596, 663
- Smith Julia Johnson. *See under Ballard*
- Smith, Lawrence Nelson, 690
- Smith, Lazelle Andrew, 660–61
- Smith, Leah. *See under Udall*
- Smith, Lehi Larson, 388, 669, 671, 695n
- Smith, Leonora. *See under Rogers*
- Smith, Lois Angeline. *See under Bushman*
- Smith, Lois Evelyn Bushman, 59, 88, 90, 94–95
- Smith, Lorana. *See under Broadbent*
- Smith, Lot, 72, 283, 285, 580n, 692; president LCR Stake, 49n, 283, 642n; LCR settlements, 21, 98–99, 331, 401, 590, 594–95, 654, 743–44n, 755, 778n, 851; death, 292, 294n, 578
- Smith, Lucy, 676
- Smith, Mae, 388, 663
- Smith, Margaret, 690
- Smith, Margaret Fife. *See under Jensen*
- Smith, Margaret Fletcher West, 180, 659, 673n–74, 676
- Smith, Maria Elizabeth Bushman, 88, 666–67
- Smith, Maria Amanda Foscoe. *See under Thomas*
- Smith, Marie. *See under Heywood*
- Smith, Martha Amelia. *See under Flake*
- Smith, Mary (1886), 681, 683–84
- Smith, Mary (1888), 660
- Smith, Mary Aikens, 144, 673–74
- Smith, Mary Ann. *See under McNeil*
- Smith, Mary Ann Dalton, 100, 132, 134
- Smith, Mary Ann (Lannie) Mitchell, 26, 681–89, 862, 870
- Smith, Mary Fielding, 85n, 600n
- Smith, Mary Hibbert, 431, 435
- Smith, Mary Jane. *See under Merrill*
- Smith, Mary Josephine, 673
- Smith, Martha Amelia, 657
- Smith, Matthias Foss Cowley, 388, 669
- Smith, Millie, 657
- Smith, Mons Larson, 388, 663
- Smith, Moroni West, 681, 684–85
- Smith, Myrtle, 312, 388, 669
- Smith, Nancy Ann Freeman, 683, 687–89, 871
- Smith, Natalia, 657
- Smith, Nellie, 594n, 690, 692n
- Smith, Paul (md. Jemima), 708, 724
- Smith, Pauline Udall, 176n, 594n, 741–42, 745–46
- Smith, Philomelia. *See under Lake*
- Smith, Priscilla, 50, 676
- Smith, Rachel, 657, 672
- Smith, Rebecca. *See under Rogers*
- Smith, Robert Christian, 657
- Smith, Robert J., 676
- Smith, Roxie, 690
- Smith, Ruth, 676
- Smith, Samuel Cooper, 681, 684
- Smith, Samuel Francis, 673, 676, 760
- Smith, Samuel H. (brother of Prophet), 483n
- Smith, Sarah, 681, 684
- Smith, Sarah Elizabeth, 673
- Smith, Sarah Ellen (Nellie) Marsden, 690–95, 870, 875
- Smith, Sariah Anna. *See under Bushman*
- Smith, Sariah, 690, 692n, 694
- Smith, Seraphine. *See under Frost*
- Smith, Silas Aikens, 681, 686
- Smith, Silas D. (brother Jesse N. Smith), 674
- Smith, Silas Derryfield, 663, 665–68, 673, 675–76, 682, 685
- Smith, Silas Ruel, 663, 666
- Smith, Sophronia, 657
- Smith, Susan Janet, 665, 676, 678
- Smith, Thomas S., 331, 849
- Smith, Wanda Turley, 141, 186, 729
- Smith, Warren Reed, 283
- Smith, William (md. Mary Hibbert), 431, 435
- Smith, William Cooke, 350n–51n, 681, 684–86
- Smithson, James Daniel (md. Elizabeth Louisa Dorrity), 23, 77, 732
- Smithson, Sarah Ann Salina. *See under Turley*
- Smoot, Reed, 183
- Smurthwaite, Margaret Eleanor. *See under Heywood*
- Snider, Betsey Ann. *See under Johnstun*
- Snider, Ephraim, 330
- Snider, S. C., 330n
- Snow, Eliza R., 61, 100n, 117, 147, 193, 216n, 539–40, 822
- Snow, Erastus, 92, 520, 528, 658, 750n; southern settlements: 20, 192, 282–83, 330–31?, 439, 447, 475, 524, 593, 683, 744n, 755, 778, 828, 850, 857
- Snow, Lorenzo (President), 99–100n
- Snyder, Electa. *See under Lake*
- Solomon, Edwin J. (md. Christine), 787n
- Solomon, Isadore E., 39n, 447, 568
- Solomon, Jackie, 99
- Sonne, Conway B., 11
- Sorensen, Musetta Urilda Johnson, 320–21
- Southers, Mary Lee. *See under Ellingboe*
- Spainhower, Sarah Elizabeth. *See under Openshaw*
- Spencer, Aurelia. *See under Rogers*
- Spencer, Orson, 590n
- Spencer, Franklin, 683–84
- Spilsbury, Alma Platte, 374, 739n
- Spilsbury, Fanna (Fanny) Ann. *See under Dana*
- Spilsbury, Nelle. *See under Hatch*
- Spilsbury, Sarah Ann Higbee, 739
- Spilsbury, Susan Vilate. *See under Kleinman*
- Sponseller, Emma West, 672?, 767, 769
- Sponseller, Joseph, 293–94, 568n
- Sponseller, Martha Louise Adams, 293, 568n
- Spooner, Sarah Jane. *See under Johnson*
- Springer, Henry, 845, 857
- St. Vrain, Céran, 346n

## PIONEER WOMEN OF ARIZONA: PEOPLE

- Staker, Mary Ann. *See under* Farnsworth  
 Staker, Nathan (md. Jane Richmond), 171  
 Stale, Barthelmi Daniel, 100–101  
 Stale/Stalle, Jean Pierre (John Peter Staley), 99–101  
 Stale/Stalle, Jeanne Marie Gaudin, 99–101  
 Stale/Stalle, Marguerite. *See under* Barker  
 Stale/Stalle, Marie. *See under* Warren  
 Stale/Stalle, Susette. *See under* Cardon  
 Staley, Merritt, 855  
 Stallings, J. H., 4n  
 Standage, Fannie Gertrude Hansen, 251, 254–55  
 Standage, Henry, 860  
 Standage, William N., 860  
 Standifird, Eva Hunt, 296, 301, 303  
 Standifird, Gyle, 304  
 Standifird, Hunt, 304  
 Standifird, John Henry, 432, 520–21, 524, 655, 778n–79n, 810n, 823n, 853  
 Standifird, Rebecca Finch. *See under* Kay  
 Standish, Priscilla Phillips, 128  
 Standley, Alexander Schoby, 441–43  
 Standley, Ann Mariah. *See under* Ellsworth  
 Standley, Cyrene, 441n  
 Standley, Margaret. *See under* Sears  
 Standley, Philinda Upson, 441  
 Standley, Sarah Jane. *See under* Kent  
 Staples, George, 374, 475  
 Stapley, Charles, Jr. (md. Sarah Parkinson), 712  
 Stapley, Cleo Melissa, 695, 697  
 Stapley, Delbert Leon, 695–97  
 Stapley, Emma Ellen. *See under* Tanner  
 Stapley, Estelle Vance, 696n, 697, 749–50, 753  
 Stapley, Jonathan, 830  
 Stapley, Lorel Aaron, 544, 695, 697  
 Stapley, Lynn Erwin (Dutch), 695, 697  
 Stapley, Mildred Azola (Zola) Pomeroy, 540, 543–44  
 Stapley, Orley Glenn, 695, 697  
 Stapley, Orley Seymour, 549, 550, 608, 695–97, 837  
 Stapley, Polly May Hunsaker, 281, 695–97, 868  
 Stapley, Thyrlle H., 695–97  
 Stapley, Wayne Curtis, 695, 697  
 Stapley, Zelda Larue, 695, 697  
 Stapley, Zola May, 695, 697  
 Stark, William, 292  
 Staten, Loren Harvey, 521n  
 Staten, Mary Jane Pearce Stowell, 519, 521n  
 Staten, William H., 521n  
 Steele, George, 24  
 Steele, Mary Campbell. *See under* Fish  
 Steers, Edna Maud, 469, 471n  
 Steers, Elijah Mincerly, 469, 471–72  
 Steers, Harrison Pearce, 469, 471n  
 Steers, Henrietta Amelia. *See under* Winn  
 Steers, Henrietta Pearce Hall. *See under* Mincerly  
 Steers, James LaFayette. *See under* Hall  
 Steers, Parley Pratt, 469, 471n  
 Steers, William Howell. *See under* Hall  
 Stegner, Wallace, 168  
 Stenhouse, Fanny, 100  
 Stenhouse, Thomas Brown Holmes (T. B. H.), 100  
 Stevenson, Adlai Ewing I, 542  
 Stevenson, Sarah Hackett (Dr.), 361  
 Steverson, Laura Bea Rogers, 605–6, 608  
 Steverson, Norris Joseph, 608  
 Steverson, William N., 608n  
 Stewart, Alexander, 567–68  
 Stewart, Alma Oscar, 698  
 Stewart, Alva, 42n  
 Stewart, Alvin Franklin, 42n, 699, 701  
 Stewart, Artimacy Wilkerson, 739n  
 Stewart, Caroline Matilda. *See under* Taylor.  
 Stewart, Catherine H., 698  
 Stewart, Charles, 739n  
 Stewart, Dora, 42n  
 Stewart, Edward (1863), 739n  
 Stewart, Edward (1882), 42n  
 Stewart, Eliza Barnett, 42n, 701  
 Stewart, Eliza Luella. *See under* Udall  
 Stewart, Estrella (Stella) Camera, 42n, 701  
 Stewart, Ethel Hobson. *See under* Russell  
 Stewart, Grant H., 698  
 Stewart, Herbert, 739n  
 Stewart, Ira (Bishop), 488  
 Stewart, Jesse H., 698  
 Stewart, Joseph Alvin, Jr., 698, 700  
 Stewart, Joseph Alvin, Sr., 698–99, 701n  
 Stewart, Joseph W., 374  
 Stewart, Julia Christina Hobson, 26n, 698–702, 867, 872  
 Stewart, Julia H., 698  
 Stewart, Leroy H., 698  
 Stewart, Levi (md. Margery Wilkerson), 737, 739  
 Stewart, Lydia H., 698  
 Stewart, Mary Louise, 698  
 Stewart, Melinda Howard, 739n  
 Stewart, Millie Camera, 698  
 Stewart, Ray, 42n  
 Stewart, Rebecca. *See under* Kartchner.  
 Stewart, Urban, 739n  
 Stickney, Mrs., 541, 663  
 St. Marie, Mary Casteel, 345  
 Stinson, James M., 4, 50, 181, 187, 192n, 341, 395, 520, 809n, 818, 853  
 Stinson, Margaret Melissa Bagley Flannigan, 478, 806–9  
 Stock, Earl Asa, 702, 704n  
 Stock, Edward, 702–4  
 Stock, Francis Moroni, 702, 704n  
 Stock, Frederick, 704  
 Stock, Ida Isabell, 702, 704  
 Stock, James Heber, 702, 704n  
 Stock, John Alma, 702, 704  
 Stock, Joseph Edward, 702, 704  
 Stock, Keziah Peck, 704  
 Stock, Mary Jane Kirby, 620, 702–4, 869  
 Stock, Mary Maude, 702, 704n  
 Stock, Maybelle. *See under* Seymour  
 Stock, Nina, 702, 704  
 Stock, Pearl, 702, 704n  
 Stock, Sarah Lumbers, 704  
 Stock, Vina, 702, 704  
 Stockwell, Sylvia Elmina. *See under* Sanford  
 Stoddard, Jenson (Judson?), 330  
 Stoddard, Oscar O., 703n  
 Stowe, Harriet Elisabeth Beecher, 643  
 Stowell, George Alfred, 521n  
 Stowell, Leroy Alfred, 521n  
 Stowell, Mary Jane Pearce. *See under* Staten  
 Stowell, Vernal Pearce, 521n  
 Stratton, A. M., 833  
 Stratton, Anthony Johnson, 203–4, 319, 705–7, 793, 799, 803  
 Stratton, Anthony Wayne, 705  
 Stratton, Artemesia. *See under* Willis  
 Stratton, Calvin (md. Gabrilla Johnson), 793  
 Stratton, Calvin Layne, 705, 757, 804  
 Stratton, Elma. *See under* West  
 Stratton, Emaline, 705  
 Stratton, Emily. *See under* Pomeroy  
 Stratton, Gabrilla. *See under* Willis  
 Stratton, George Frederick, Jr., 545–46  
 Stratton, George Frederick, Sr. (md. Mary Rowell), 545–47  
 Stratton, James Marion, 705  
 Stratton, Joseph, 757  
 Stratton, Lucinda, 705  
 Stratton, Martha Jane, 705  
 Stratton, Martha Jane Layne, 11n, 203, 705–8, 793, 795, 803, 870  
 Stratton, Mary, 705  
 Stratton, Mary Elizabeth, 545n  
 Stratton, Millie Bertha Hunt, 297, 300  
 Stratton, Rozena Rose, 545n  
 Stratton, Rozilpha. *See under* Gardner  
 Stratton, William Ellis, 705–6, 804  
 String, Keziah. *See under* Higbee  
 Sutton, Alice B. Fellows, 174, 176n  
 Sutton, Philbert, 176n  
 Swapp, John, 858  
 Swapp, Melvin, 858  
 Swapp, William, 858  
 Swenson, August (md. Bertha Olsson), 245  
 Swenson, Emma. *See under* Hansen  
 Swenson, Lewis (md. Naomi James), 287  
 Swilling, Jack, 334n, 506  
 Talley, David V. Amburg (D. V. A.), 568  
 Talley, J. T., 833  
 Talley, K. V. B., 568  
 Talley, Robert, 568  
 Talley, Sarah Jane Bryce, 77, 79

- Talley, Tom, 568  
 Talmage, James E., 70  
 Tanner, Ann Elizabeth Allen, 577n  
 Tanner, Arthur, 709  
 Tanner, Charles Stapley, 712, 714  
 Tanner, Charlotte Ann. *See under* Nelson  
 Tanner, Charlotte Ann Levi, 479–80  
 Tanner, Clifford, 712, 714  
 Tanner, Daniel Kimball, 709  
 Tanner, Donnette, 709  
 Tanner, Eliza Ellen Parkinson, 94, 531, 709–15  
 Tanner, Emma Ellen Stapley, 633, 711n–15, 870, 875  
 Tanner, Eva. *See under* Shelley  
 Tanner, Francis Sidney, 712, 714  
 Tanner, Frederick (md. Ann Elizabeth Allen), 577  
 Tanner, George Shepherd, 21, 247n, 250, 594, 709, 712, 714–15  
 Tanner, Golden J., 712, 714  
 Tanner, Hazel, 709  
 Tanner, Henry Martin, 23n, 92, 340n, 531, 709–15  
 Tanner, Horace E., 712, 714–15  
 Tanner, John, 479, 578n  
 Tanner, Joseph B., 578n  
 Tanner, Julia Alice, 709, 715  
 Tanner, Leroy Parkinson, 709  
 Tanner, Marion Lyman, 709  
 Tanner, Martin Ray, 709  
 Tanner, Mary, 709  
 Tanner, Mary Ida, 709  
 Tanner, Paul Moroni, 709  
 Tanner, Rollin C., 709, 712  
 Tanner, Seth, 578n  
 Tanner, Seth Benjamin, 20, 479  
 Tanner, Sidney, 480  
 Tanner, Thomas William, 709  
 Tate, Iretta Layton, 128, 399  
 Taylor, Adelinah Quinn, 450n  
 Taylor, Ann Wicks, 215  
 Taylor, Caroline Matilda Stewart, 701  
 Taylor, Catherine. *See under* Minnerly  
 Taylor, Charity Sharpnet, 639n  
 Taylor, Clara Lake, 484  
 Taylor, Eva Irene Cluff, 110, 113  
 Taylor, George (md. Edna), 699  
 Taylor, George Edward Grove, 436  
 Taylor, George W., 701  
 Taylor, John (President), 20n, 29, 54, 75, 101, 103, 265, 328, 395n, 401, 422, 428, 438, 593, 678  
 Taylor, John (Snowflake Stake President), 800  
 Taylor, John (Bishop in Pima), 422  
 Taylor, Joseph Edward, 436  
 Taylor, Julia Ann. *See under* Allred  
 Taylor, Keith S., 701  
 Taylor, Leonore, 265n  
 Taylor, Lucinda. *See under* Hamblin  
 Taylor, Lucy Agnes McBride, 420–21  
 Taylor, Margaret Ann. *See under* Goodman  
 Taylor, Maria. *See under* McRae  
 Taylor, Martha, 436  
 Taylor, Wallace, 113  
 Teasdale, George, 98, 766, 789  
 Teeples, Caroline (Crillie). *See under* Warren  
 Teeples, Caroline Scofield, 23, 282–83, 564, 835  
 Teeples, Della Peck, 564  
 Teeples, Ella. *See under* Grice  
 Teeples, W. R., 860  
 Tenney, Ammon M., 353, 361, 789, 857  
 Tenney, Ann Eliza. *See under* Hunt  
 Tenney, Beatrice Victoria, 716  
 Tenney, Bernie Harold, 716  
 Tenney, Carvel Gerald, 716  
 Tenney, Clara Victoria, 284  
 Tenney, Clara Victoria Longhurst, 283–84, 718  
 Tenney, Edwin Reed, 284  
 Tenney, Emma Lamerica, 284  
 Tenney, George Dewey, 716  
 Tenney, George Quail, 284, 716, 718  
 Tenney, Heber Chase, 284  
 Tenney, Jess Milo, 284  
 Tenney, John Lowell, 796n  
 Tenney, Joseph Chester, 716  
 Tenney, Mary Ann Oakley, 499, 796n  
 Tenney, Nathan Cram, 488, 756, 789, 852  
 Tenney, Olive Eliza. *See under* McFate  
 Tenney, Rebecca Reed Hancock, 12n, 238, 716–18, 731n, 870  
 Tenney, Samuel B., 858  
 Tenney, Sarah Jane, 284  
 Tenney, Shirley Christy, 716  
 Tenney, Warren Quail, 695n, 716–17  
 Tenney, Warren Reed, 283–84  
 Tewksbury, James, 734n  
 Thayne, Abigail Farrington, 467, 655, 727n, 818  
 Thayne, Ebenezer, Jr., 818n, 855  
 Thayne, Martha Jane. *See under* Mann  
 Thomas, Charles C., 701  
 Thomas, Edward (md. Eliza Dana), 701  
 Thomas, Edward M., 760  
 Thomas, Jim, 761  
 Thomas, Maria Amanda Foscue Smith, 88  
 Thomas, Preston, 88  
 Thomas, Ruth Estelle Webb, 4n, 173, 758, 760–61  
 Thompson, Anna (Annie) Frances McNeil, 431, 434  
 Thompson, David John (md. Leah Lewis), 536  
 Thompson, Sarah. *See under* Phelps  
 Thorne, Ashael, 533  
 Thurber, Albert King (md. Thirza Malvina Berry), 307n  
 Thurston, Frank, 390  
 Tietjen, August, 20, 385  
 Tietjen, Ernest A., 385n, 856  
 Tietjen, Ida Henrietta. *See under* Farnsworth  
 Tietjen, Johann August (md. Ida/Eda Dorothea Friedrika Krueger), 173  
 Tillet, Susannah Rebecca. *See under* Osborne  
 Tilton, Ruth Goodman, 215, 218–19  
 Timms, John Branch, 4n  
 Titus, I. S. (Dr.), 723  
 Tofolla, Carlos, 409n  
 Tolton, Clara Ann. *See under* Turley  
 Tompkins, Amy Ethel, 719  
 Tompkins, Bruce C., 719  
 Tompkins, Dorothy Winifred, 719, 722  
 Tompkins, George Errath, 719, 721–22  
 Tompkins, Hazel, 719  
 Tompkins, Ida Elizabeth McEwen, 14n, 81, 719–24  
 Tompkins, John Givens (md. Mary L. Woodruff), 721–22n  
 Tompkins, Ruby M., 719  
 Toronto, Joseph, 100  
 Torsen, Ole (md. Helena Oterson), 353  
 Townley, Amelia, 636n  
 Townley, Harriet Fawkes, 635n–36n  
 Townley, William, 636n  
 Trejo, Cameron, 531n  
 Trejo, Melitón Gonzáles, 306–8, 310, 839  
 Tribbat, Jefferson, 224n  
 Trumbo, Isaac, 379n  
 Tsinnie, Lewis Nez, 768n  
 Turley, Abbie Nina Cluff, 110–11, 113, 726n  
 Turley, Alma Reuben, 724–26  
 Turley, Charles Herman, 724  
 Turley, Clara Ann Tolton, 818n  
 Turley, Delilah, 724  
 Turley, Delilah Jane Willis, 724–26, 803, 870  
 Turley, Electa Drucilla Westover, 633, 781–82  
 Turley, Elizabeth Ann Hunt, 297, 300  
 Turley, Frederick Andrew (Fred), 141, 727, 729, 731  
 Turley, Harry William, 727, 731  
 Turley, Hartley, 113  
 Turley, Harvey Isaac, 727, 731  
 Turley, Hazel, 724  
 Turley, Ida May, 818n  
 Turley, Isaac, 335n, 818n  
 Turley, Isaac Wesley, 724  
 Turley, Ita Hunt, 301, 303–4  
 Turley, James Theodore, 727  
 Turley, Joseph, 726n  
 Turley, Joseph Chester, 724  
 Turley, Josephine, 724  
 Turley, Leora, 724  
 Turley, Lowell Barr, 727, 731  
 Turley, Lucy. *See under* Bates  
 Turley, Margaret, 633  
 Turley, Marilyn, 186  
 Turley, Martha, 724  
 Turley, Mary Agnes Flake, 6, 662, 727–31, 839–40, 870, 875

## PIONEER WOMEN OF ARIZONA: PEOPLE

- Turley, Nina 732, 735  
 Turley, Ormus Flake, 727, 731  
 Turley, Pearl, 727, 731  
 Turley, Rhoda. *See under* Brinkerhoff  
 Turley, Roberta, 727, 731  
 Turley, Sarah (1886), 727  
 Turley, Sarah (1895), 724  
 Turley, Sarah Ann Saline Smithson, 23, 77n, 732–35, 837, 869  
 Turley, Sarah Greenwood, 728n  
 Turley, Theodore Wilford, 318–19, 727–32, 734–35, 833  
 Turley, Tillman Willis, 724  
 Turley, Wallace Mar, 724  
 Turley, Wanda. *See under* Smith  
 Turley, Wilma, 141  
 Turnbull, Agnes. *See under* Peel  
 Twitchell, Emma Jane, 458  
 Twitchell, Orrin, 458  
 Twitchell, William Delany, 458  
 Tyler, Adelia, 735  
 Tyler, Amanda Norena, 735  
 Tyler, Delbert Fernando, 735  
 Tyler, Delbert L., 735  
 Tyler, Ellen, 735  
 Tyler, Flossie, 735  
 Tyler, Frank, 735  
 Tyler Frank Newton, 735–36  
 Tyler, James Bliss, 735  
 Tyler, Jesse Leroy, 735  
 Tyler, Lucinda, 735  
 Tyler, Mary Adelia Pace, 735–36, 871  
 Tyler, Viola Ann, 735  
 Udall, Blanche Layton, 128  
 Udall, Cameron, 563n  
 Udall, David King, Jr., 737, 740  
 Udall, David King, Sr., 49, 311, 342, 353, 594–95, 737, 740–41, 744–46, 762, 800  
 Udall, David Stewart, 737  
 Udall, Don Taylor, 740n–41, 745–46  
 Udall, Eliza Luella (Ella) Stewart, 12n, 737–40, 744n, 871, 875  
 Udall, Erma. *See under* Sherwood  
 Udall, Gilbert Douglas, 741, 745–46  
 Udall, Gover Cleveland, 741, 745–46  
 Udall, Ida Frances Hunt, 176, 341, 343, 740n, 741–47, 839, 856, 870  
 Udall, Jesse Addison, 740n–41, 745–46  
 Udall, John Hunt, 741, 745–46  
 Udall, Leah Smith, 50–51, 676, 680  
 Udall, Levi Stewart, 350, 737, 470  
 Udall, Luella. *See under* Pace  
 Udall, Margery Wilkerson, 737  
 Udall, Mary, 737  
 Udall, Morris K., 628, 740  
 Udall, Paul Drawbridge, 737  
 Udall, Pauline. *See under* Smith  
 Udall, Pearl. *See under* Nelson  
 Udall, Rebecca May, 737  
 Udall, Stewart, 238, 740  
 Valenzuela, Ramon (md. Carmen Lindsey), 175n  
 Vance, Alta Mabel, 749–50, 753  
 Vance, Estella, 749–50, 753  
 Vance, Franklin Troy, 749–50, 753  
 Vance, George Albert, 749–50, 753  
 Vance, Gilbert, 749–50, 753–54  
 Vance, Irma Indiaetta, 749–50, 753  
 Vance, James Monte, 749–50, 753  
 Vance, John Milton, 749–50, 753  
 Vance, John Thomas, 749–53  
 Vance, Leonard Absalom, 749–50, 753  
 Vance, Mary. *See under* Adair  
 Vance, Orella. *See under* Cluff  
 Vance, Sarah Indiaetta Young, 749–54, 869  
 Vance, Stanley Wiler, 749–50, 753  
 Vance, William Leslie, 749–50, 753–54  
 Van Celve, Lorenzo, 88  
 Vaughn, Elizabeth. *See under* Fuller  
 Vincent, Catherine Colborn, 551–52  
 Vincent, Ezra, 552n  
 Waddell, Henrietta Caroline Holladay, 107, 275, 277  
 Waddell, John, 568  
 Waddell, William, 568  
 Wakefield, Alpheretta, 755  
 Wakefield, Aretha Morilla Bates, 755–58, 869  
 Wakefield, Celia, 755  
 Wakefield, Elizabeth Elliott, 755  
 Wakefield, Erastus Snow (1881), 755, 757  
 Wakefield, Erastus Snow (md. Maria Louise Potter), 105, 310–11  
 Wakefield, Herma, 755  
 Wakefield, Joseph Buck, 310n, 755–58, 857  
 Wakefield, Joseph Thomas, 755, 757  
 Wakefield, Julia, 755–57  
 Wakefield, Lansing Ira, 755–57  
 Wakefield, Lillian Marinda, 755  
 Wakefield, Maria, 105  
 Wakefield, Myrtle, 755, 757  
 Wakefield, Rhoda Inez Perkins, 526–27, 755–56  
 Walker, Harriet Alice. *See under* Fuller  
 Wall, Clara Amelia. *See under* Matthews  
 Wall, Frederick John (md. Elizabeth Robinson), 417  
 Wallace, Frank, 757  
 Wallace, Susannah. *See under* Roundy  
 Wallace, Sir William, 175, 645  
 Walser, John Jacob, 788  
 Walser, Mary Louise. *See under* Whipple  
 Walsh, Emma M., 496  
 Walton, Harry, 673n  
 Wanslee, Jesse, 853  
 Wanslee, Nathan, 568, 853  
 Wardle, Al, 137  
 Wardle, Susanna Euphamie Deans, 135–36  
 Warner, Salmon, 281  
 Warren, Caroline (Crillie) Teeples, 564  
 Warren, Elihu, 101  
 Warren, Marie, 100–101  
 Wasson, Ruthie W., 797  
 Watkins, Julia, 36  
 Watkins, H. P., 180  
 Watson, Agnes, 498  
 Watson, Belle, 144–45  
 Watson, Jane. *See under* Casto  
 Watson, John (md. Jane Hosea), 144  
 Watson, Lillias Robertson. *See under* Goodfellow  
 Watson, Lorenzo, 858  
 Watson, Margaret Miller. *See under* DeWitt  
 Watson, Myra Irene Sanders, 623–24  
 Waugh, George P., 177n  
 Wayman, Emmanuel, 330, 268  
 Wayman, Margaret Johnstun, 330  
 Wayment, Cedenia Willis, 806, 812n  
 Weakley, Georgia, 279  
 Weakley, Leah, 279  
 Webb, Abbie, 759  
 Webb, Abraham Dewitt, 763  
 Webb, Ann. *See under* Pace  
 Webb, Catherine Alvira, 763–64  
 Webb, Charlotte (Lottie) Martha Maxwell, 12n, 115n, 173, 270n, 758–63, 837, 871  
 Webb, Cordelia, 764  
 Webb, Edson Burr, 763–74  
 Webb, Edward Milo, Jr., 51, 115n, 173, 758–66  
 Webb, Edward Milo, Sr. (md. Caroline Amelia Owens), 509  
 Webb, Eliza Marie Shelley, 632–33  
 Webb, Eliza May, 762–64  
 Webb, Ellen Ashman, 759, 832  
 Webb, Ether B., 763  
 Webb, Francis Adelbert, 759, 766  
 Webb, Harriet. *See under* Shill  
 Webb, Harriet Wilson, 544n  
 Webb, Hattie, 764  
 Webb, Irene. *See under* Merrell  
 Webb, Isaac Clark, 763–64  
 Webb, James Levi (Lee), 758–61  
 Webb, Jonathan Henry, 763–64  
 Webb, Julia Isabelle, 758, 760  
 Webb, Laura Martha. *See under* Williams  
 Webb, Lillie Alispah, 760  
 Webb, Lucretia (Louie) Annetta, 758–60  
 Webb, Luella Ballard, 49, 53  
 Webb, Mrs. James, 346  
 Webb, Owen Adelbert, 763–74  
 Webb, Phoebe, 686  
 Webb, Rachel Asenath, 763  
 Webb, Ruth Estelle. *See under* Thomas  
 Webb, Sarah Elizabeth Carling, 759n, 763–66, 871  
 Webb, Sydney Jesse, 763–74  
 Webb, Thomas Howard, 763  
 Webb, William Marcellus, 758–59  
 Webster, E. J., 64–65  
 Weech, Hyrum, 24, 422n, 494n, 860  
 Welker, Adam, 861



- Welker, Bertha Pearl Bryce, 77, 79–80  
 Welker, John, 861  
 Wells, Elizabeth Ann (Annie). *See under* Cannon  
 Wells, Daniel H., 114, 201n, 371, 417, 437n  
 Wells, Emmeline Blanche Woodward  
     Harris Whitney, 166, 199–201, 215, 228, 234, 261n, 283, 437  
 Wenger, Christen, 288  
 Wenger, Lena Schmutz, 288, 293, 297  
 West, Amulec Isaac, 771–73  
 West, Dora Veralda Lisonbee, 414–15  
 West, Earl R., 767, 769  
 West, Elma Stratton, 770  
 West, Emma. *See under* Sponseller  
 West, Emma Seraphine. *See under* Smith  
 West, Ezra, 281  
 West, Ezra Joseph, 767, 769–70  
 West, Ida. *See under* Hansen  
 West, J. Alma, 769–70  
 West, James Alma, 771, 773  
 West, Joe, 415  
 West, John Anderson, 655, 665, 771–74, 768  
 West, Joseph Anderson, 771–73  
 West, Julia Ellsworth, 12n, 251, 767–70, 837, 868  
 West, Julia Gwendolyn. *See under* Johnson  
 West, Karl Bates, 767, 769  
 West, Lavern (md. Clara), 767, 769–70  
 West, Lois Hunt, 296, 342, 760  
 West, Lydia Clementine. *See under* Freeman  
 West, Margaret Cooper, 673, 675, 773  
 West, Margaret Fletcher. *See under* Smith  
 West, Marion, 467  
 West, Mary. *See under* Riggs  
 West, Mary Jane Robinson, 193, 655, 662, 708, 768, 771–76, 875–76  
 West, Mary Robinson. *See under* Johnson  
 West, Moroni Edward, 771–74  
 West, Nancy Malinda. *See under* Rollins  
 West, Oliver Robinson, 771, 773  
 West, Robert McCord, 771, 774  
 West, Samuel Ezra, 767–73  
 West, Samuel Walker (md. Margaret Cooper), 673  
 West, Sedenia, 767  
 West, Susan, 771, 774  
 West, Thomas, 341, 568  
 West, Wilford Cooper, 771, 774  
 West, William, 772  
 West, William Heber, 771–73  
 Westover, Albert Oscar, 781–82  
 Westover, Amelia Christina, 781–82  
 Westover, Annie Woods Williams, 4n, 776–80, 821–22, 862n, 864n  
 Westover, Arthur Leo, 776, 780  
 Westover, Earl B., 782  
 Westover, Edwin Lycurgus, 92n–93, 340n, 710n, 781–82  
 Westover, Edwin Swen, 781  
 Westover, Electa Drucilla. *See under* Turley  
 Westover, Electa Jane. *See under* Emmett  
 Westover, Emma Octavia, 781–82  
 Westover, Franz Henry, 781–82  
 Westover, Joanna Matilda Erickson, 10, 92n, 121, 781–83, 871  
 Westover, John Lycurgus, 633, 781–82  
 Westover, Laura Matilda, 781  
 Westover, Maren Adele Bushman, 92, 95  
 Westover, Mary Sophia, 781–82  
 Wetmore, C. H., 15n  
 Wham, Major, 277–78, 422–23  
 Wheatley, Letitia. *See under* Jones  
 Wheaton, Bethenia. *See under* Brewer  
 Whipple, Alma Virgil, 788  
 Whipple, Alva V., 787n  
 Whipple, Amiel, 360, 851  
 Whipple, Ammon Mishic, 788, 791  
 Whipple, Annie Catherine, 783  
 Whipple, Annie Catherine Hansen, 12n, 26n, 256, 783–88, 871  
 Whipple, Augustus L., 783  
 Whipple, Charles Hansen, 783, 785–87  
 Whipple, Clea, 783, 787n  
 Whipple, Clyde Anthony, 783  
 Whipple, Columbus, 788, 790, 792  
 Whipple, Ecco, 788  
 Whipple, Edson L., 783  
 Whipple, Edson (Ned), 785, 788–91, 793  
 Whipple, Eva, 788  
 Whipple, Forest Floyd, 788  
 Whipple, Hugh, 788  
 Whipple, Jennie May, 783, 786–87  
 Whipple, John Lowell, 788, 790–91  
 Whipple, Joseph Edson, 788, 790–91  
 Whipple, Lavinia Goss, 788  
 Whipple, Lester Tyler, 788  
 Whipple, Levi Lisk, 788  
 Whipple, Lucy Olive, 788, 790  
 Whipple, Lyle Tristin, 788  
 Whipple, Marva, 783  
 Whipple, Mary Louise Walser, 787n–88  
 Whipple, Pearl Wallrade, 783, 786  
 Whipple, Polly, 431  
 Whipple, Reed Yeager, 788, 792–93  
 Whipple, Rowena, 788  
 Whipple, Rowena (Rene) Celestia McFate, 27, 121, 785, 788–93, 870  
 Whipple, Viola Hunt, 63  
 Whipple, Waldo, 788  
 Whipple, Walrade, 788  
 Whipple, William Mickle, 788, 790–91  
 White, Ann Eliza Adelaide Everett, 97  
 White, David Robert, 115–16n. *See under* David Eugene Cross  
 White, John Griggs, 189  
 White, John Stout, Sr. (md. Ann Eliza Adelaide Everett), 97  
 White, Lucy Hannah. *See under* Flake  
 White (Buck?), Margaret Elizabeth. *See under* Murray  
 White, Medora. *See under* Call  
 White, Richard, 638  
 White, Samuel Dennis (md. Mary Hannah Burton), 189–90  
 Whiting, Adeline. *See under* Roundy  
 Whiting, Anna Marie Isaacson, 163, 165, 311  
 Whiting, Anna May. *See under* Berry  
 Whiting, Arthur (Art), 311  
 Whiting, Caroline. *See under* Grover  
 Whiting, Charles, 713n, 853  
 Whiting, Earnest, 311  
 Whiting, Edwin Isaacson (E. I.), 311  
 Whiting, Edwin Marion, 311, 713n  
 Whiting, Emma, 129n  
 Whiting, Lynn, 311  
 Whiting, May, 818  
 Whiting, Ralph, 311  
 Whitlock, Sally Ray. *See under* Rogers  
 Whitmer, Jacob, 127n  
 Whitmer, Jemima Virginia Jenkins. *See under* Cutler  
 Whitmore, Franklin Perry, 123n  
 Whitmore, George, 123n  
 Whitmore, James Montgomery (Doc), 123, 125–26n, 850  
 Whitmore, James Montgomery, Jr., 123n  
 Whitmore, John (md. Elizabeth Burk), 122, 125  
 Whitmore, Joseph, 123n  
 Whitmore, Martha, 92  
 Whitmore, Mary Elizabeth Carter, 123n  
 Whitmore, Mary Louisa. *See under* Cutler  
 Whitney, Emmeline. *See under* Wells  
 Whitney, Helen Mar Kimball, 437n  
 Whitney, Horace K., 437n  
 Whitney, Newell K., 200–201n, 437n  
 Whitney, Orson Ferguson (Apostle), 437  
 Whitney, Sarah Ann. *See under* Potter  
 Whitworth, Charles Calvin, Jr., 830–31  
 Whitworth, Charles Calvin, Sr., 830–31  
 Whitworth, Susan Saphronia Hamilton. *See under* Youngblood  
 Wiberg, Johan (md. Helena Monson), 271  
 Wickenburg, Henry, 175n  
 Wicks, Ann. *See under* Taylor  
 Wilcox, Benjamin, 157  
 Wilcox, Martha Parker, 415  
 Wilhelm, Bateman Haight, Jr., 317n, 815, 857  
 Wilhelm, Bateman Haight (B. H.), Sr., 317n, 351, 815, 857,  
 Wilhelm, Clarissa. *See under* Gibbons  
 Wilhelm, George, 857  
 Wilhelm, Grace, 317n  
 Wilhelm, John, 857  
 Wilhelm, LeRoy and Mabel, 152, 211, 311, 563, 856–57  
 Wilhelm, Lydia Hannah, 317n, 857  
 Wilhelm, Margaret May Baird, 43

## PIONEER WOMEN OF ARIZONA: PEOPLE

- Wilkerson, Artimacy. *See under* Stewart  
 Wilkerson, Margery. *See under* Udall  
 Wilkins, Alexander, Jr. (md. Charlotte York Carter), 389–91  
 Wilkins, Alroy Alexander, 391  
 Wilkins, Christa Lillis, 391  
 Wilkins, Edwin Granville, 391–93  
 Wilkins, Gustella (Stella) Arminta. *See under* Larson  
 Wilkins, Helen Vilate Greenhalgh, 392  
 Wilkins, James, 475  
 Wilkins, Lottie, 391  
 Wilkins, Nancy A. *See under* Colton  
 Wilkins, Nancy Kennedy, 389n  
 Wilkins, Parley Pratt, 391  
 Wilkins, Sarah Mellin, 391  
 Wilkins, William Edson, 391  
 Williams, Ann Casbourne. *See under* Dalton  
 Williams, Ann Susanna (Susie). *See under* Brewer  
 Williams, Annie Woods. *See under* Westover  
 Williams, Austin O., 24  
 Williams, Caroline Marion. *See under* Kimball  
 Williams, Charles David, 132–33  
 Williams, Ebenezer Albert (md. Ada Evans), 402  
 Williams, Elizabeth Hannah. *See under* Layton  
 Williams, Frederick G., II, 26, 765n  
 Williams, George Calvin (Parson), 779, 803n, 862, 864, 866  
 Williams, Hattie. *See under* McRae  
 Williams, Helen Rogers, 564  
 Williams, John, 244  
 Williams, John (md. Sarah Mitchell), 683  
 Williams, Laura Martha Webb, 763, 765  
 Williams, Lydia E., 496  
 Williams, Martin (md. Ruth Ann Robinson), 155  
 Williams, Oran A., 119n, 495n  
 Williams, Orlando Clements (O. C.), 765  
 Williams, Pleasant Samuel, 776, 778–79  
 Williams, Ruth Ann Robinson Fuel. *See under* Durfee  
 Williams, Thomas Stephen (md. Albina Marion Merrill), 362, 445–46  
 Williamson, Jonathan M., 739n  
 Willie, James Grey (md. Elizabeth Ann Pettit), 579  
 Willie, Mary Sutton Pettit. *See under* Richards  
 Willis, Altha Gabrilla, 803  
 Willis, Amasa Marion, 800, 802  
 Willis, Angus Long, 800  
 Willis, Anthony Lorum, 803  
 Willis, Artemesia Stratton, 203n, 705, 793–95, 804, 870  
 Willis, Belva, 798  
 Willis, Bertha Jane, 798–99  
 Willis, Calvin Stratton, 793, 795  
 Willis, Cedenia. *See under* Wayment  
 Willis, Chad R., 859  
 Willis, Cleon Ewart, 798  
 Willis, Daniel Bagley, 806, 811–12  
 Willis, Darwin J., 793–95  
 Willis, Delilah Jane. *See under* Turley  
 Willis, Della Ann. *See under* Hunt  
 Willis, Dora Pearl Hunt, 297, 300  
 Willis, Ellen Kalantha Oakley, 499, 796–97, 871  
 Willis, Ellis Marion, 793–94  
 Willis, Fannie Jane Roundy, 53, 798–800, 870, 876  
 Willis, Frances, 798  
 Willis, Frances Ann, 803  
 Willis, Frances Reeves, 193, 708, 800–3, 870  
 Willis, Franklin Josiah, 793–94  
 Willis, Gabrilla Stratton, 203n, 705, 724, 803–5, 832, 870  
 Willis, George Merrill, 708?, 800–1  
 Willis, George Raymond, 803  
 Willis, Grover Frederick, 796  
 Willis, Heber Ivon, 793–94  
 Willis, Heber Tillman, 800, 802  
 Willis, Hugh, 798  
 Willis, Ida, 803  
 Willis, Ida Flake, 187–88  
 Willis, Ira Reeves, 796–97, 800  
 Willis, Irene, 793–95  
 Willis, John Henry, Jr., 798–801, 833  
 Willis, John Henry, Sr., 724, 800–1, 803  
 Willis, John Irvin, 803  
 Willis, John Lorenzo, 320, 798  
 Willis, John Reeves, 796–97  
 Willis, Joseph Eli, 806  
 Willis, Joseph Stratton, 803  
 Willis, Lilly, 806  
 Willis, Lemuel Josiah (L. J.), 793–95, 800, 802  
 Willis, Lemuel Rue, 793, 795  
 Willis, Leo Addison, 803  
 Willis, Lewis Albert, 800  
 Willis, Lorum Angus, 793–94  
 Willis, Louise. *See under* Levine  
 Willis, Lucretia, 803  
 Willis, Margaret, 796  
 Willis, Margaret Elizabeth (Lizzie), 801  
 Willis, Martha Augusta, 803  
 Willis, Mary, 806, 810  
 Willis, Mary Josephine, 803  
 Willis, Merrill, 374n, 806, 809–14  
 Willis, Merrill Erastus, 806  
 Willis, Merrill Roundy, 798–99n  
 Willis, Myron Shadrack, 798  
 Willis, Nancy Cedenia Bagley, 11, 21, 374n, 478, 806–14, 870  
 Willis, Parley Clarence, 796  
 Willis, Parley Pratt, 800–2  
 Willis, Pauline, 796–97  
 Willis, Priscilla, 798  
 Willis, Rhodom Able, 800, 802  
 Willis, Rulon, 793, 795  
 Willis, Samuel Bagley, 806, 810–11  
 Willis, Sara Payson, aka Fanny Fern, 403n  
 Willis, Sarah Oakley, 499, 501  
 Willis, Sarah Woolford, 320  
 Willis, Seldon Stratton, 793–94  
 Willis, Sextus Ellis, 803  
 Willis, Thomas Henry, 806, 810–11  
 Willis, Tom, 65  
 Willis, Verlie, 798  
 Willis, Vernal Lamar, 796  
 Willis, Waldo, 467  
 Willis, Wallace Anthony, 793, 795  
 Willis, Walter Marion, 798  
 Willis, William Wesley (1859), 800, 802  
 Willis, William Wesley, Jr. (1846), 724, 803–5  
 Willis, William Wesley, III, 803  
 Willis, Wilmirth East Flake, 6, 194, 197  
 Wills, Mary Casteel, 345  
 Wilson, Almira. *See under* Hubbard  
 Wilson, Bradley Wellington, 115. *See under* David Eugene Cross  
 Wilson, Esther. *See under* Lewis  
 Wilson, Harriet. *See under* Webb  
 Wilson, Isador, 92  
 Wilson, James, 860  
 Wilson, Jane. *See under* Perks  
 Wilson, John, 65, 568  
 Wilson, Lyman, 683  
 Wilson, Mary. *See under* Haymore  
 Wiltbank, Ellis W., 857  
 Wiltbank, Freda, 312  
 Wiltbank, Idella, 312  
 Wiltbank, Verena, 312  
 Wing, Louisa. *See under* Aldrich  
 Winn, Henrietta Amelia Hall (Steers), 649, 472  
 Winsor, Anson Perry, 815, 850  
 Winsor, Benjamin Franklin, 814, 816  
 Winsor, Charles Edward, 814–15  
 Winsor, Elijah Perry, 814–15  
 Winsor, George Alonzo, 814–15  
 Winsor, Joseph Gardner, 814–15  
 Winsor, Lon, 815  
 Winsor, Lucy Janet, 814, 816  
 Winsor, Sarah Ann Potter, 814–16, 870  
 Winsor, Sarah Emmeline, 814, 816  
 Winsor, Walter John, Jr., 814  
 Winsor, Walter John, Sr., 814–16  
 Winsor, Weltha Delight, 814, 816  
 Winsor, William Anson, 814  
 Winters, Rebecca, 281n  
 Wixom, Justin Chancy, 636n  
 Wolfe, Barbara, 532  
 Wood, Allen, 806  
 Wood, Chloe, 819  
 Wood, Clarence Flake, 817  
 Wood, David 519n  
 Wood, Enos, 817–18

- Wood, James Flake, 817–18  
 Wood, John Flake, 817–18  
 Wood, Josephine, 817  
 Wood, Launa Pace, 819  
 Wood, Lehi Flake, 817–18  
 Wood, Lucy, 817–18  
 Wood, Lucy Jane Flake, 26n, 189, 467n, 817–21, 820  
 Wood, Mahala, 819  
 Wood, Malinda, 819  
 Wood, Mary. *See under* Bagley  
 Wood, Mary (1911), 817  
 Wood, Peter Cotton, 2, 817–19  
 Wood, Peter Nathaniel, 819  
 Wood, Roberta, 817–18  
 Wood, Rosalie, 817–19n  
 Wood, William Flake, 817–18  
 Woodbury, Annie Maria. *See under* Romney  
 Woodmansee, Sister, 147  
 Woodruff, Abraham Owen (Apostle), 27, 557, 629, 670?  
 Woodruff, Mary L. *See under* Tompkins  
 Woodruff, Phoebe Arabell (Bell). *See under* Moses  
 Woodruff, Wilford, 51, 130n, 136–37, 193–94, 227, 261, 322, 326, 395n, 435, 492n, 511, 595, 645, 656, 665, 673, 678, 840  
 Woods, Amy Jane (Janet), 821–22  
 Woods, Annie Chandler, 776–77n, 821–23, 837, 840, 853n, 876  
 Woods, Annie Williams. *See under* Westover  
 Woods, Bessie, 821–22  
 Woods, Charlotte. *See under* Higbee  
 Woods, Elizabeth, 821–22  
 Woods, Ellen (Nellie), 821–22  
 Woods, Grace, 821–22  
 Woods, James Andrew, 778, 780, 821–23  
 Woods, James Tickner, 776–78n, 821–22n  
 Woods, Lovina Brimhall, 778n  
 Woodward, Adeline Emily, 199  
 Woodward, Adeline Marie, 199–200n  
 Woodward, C. Vann, 14  
 Woodward, Cordelia, 199  
 Woodward, David (md. Diadema Hare), 199–200n  
 Woodward, Ellen Celeste. *See under* Fuller  
 Woodward, Emmeline Blanche. *See under* Wells  
 Woodward, Hyrum, 199  
 Woodward, James, 199  
 Woodward, Lucy, 199  
 Woodward, Manson, 199  
 Woodward, Pallas, 199  
 Wooley, Franklin, 616  
 Wooley, Minnie Alice. *See under* Rogers  
 Wooley, Robert M., 616  
 Wooley, Robert Patterson (md. Martha Jane Reagan), 612–13, 615–16  
 Woolford, Charles, 320  
 Woolford, Clara Sarah Evans, 319–20  
 Woolford, Clara. *See under* Penrod  
 Woolford, Eda, 319n  
 Woolford, Elva Savage, 320  
 Woolford, George, 320  
 Woolford, Joseph Sidney (Dr.), 2, 206, 319–20  
 Woolford, Lillie Hall, 320  
 Woolford, Lottie Penrod, 320  
 Woolford, Sarah. *See under* Willis  
 Woolford, Thomas Joy, 320  
 Woolley, Burt, 367  
 Woolley, Edwin Dilworth (md. Mary Ann Olpin), 367  
 Woolley, Edwin G., 612n  
 Woolley, Olive. *See under* Kimball  
 Woolley, Orson, 367  
 Woolley, Ruth, 368  
 Woolsey, King S., 855  
 Wootan, Thomas Kane, 531–32  
 Wright, Bassett T., 823, 825  
 Wright, Beatrice Sonora, 823, 825  
 Wright, Ellen. *See under* Perks  
 Wright, Jane, 496  
 Wright, John W., 823, 825  
 Wright, LaVon (LaVaughn) A., 823, 825  
 Wright, Lorenzo, 823, 825–26  
 Wright, Lorenzo Harold, 823, 825  
 Wright, Margaret Theresa, 823–25  
 Wright, Sonora, 826  
 Wright, Theresa Hope Goodman, 119n, 823–26  
 Wright, Thomas Edward, 823, 825  
 Wright, William Goodman, 823, 825  
 Wyman, Eugene, 460  
 Young, Abigail Stevens, 828n  
 Young, Absalom McDonald, 749–50  
 Young, Alma, 750n  
 Young, Brigham (selected), 11, 73, 75, 87, 133, 153–54, 177, 233, 242, 263, 267, 334, 371, 373, 428, 483, 490, 510, 601, 606, 641, 660, 742, 744n, 747, 817  
 Young, Brigham, Jr., 827–29  
 Young, Catherine C. Spencer, 828  
 Young, Cloyd, 750n  
 Young, Georgia. *See under* McGee  
 Young, Helen Armstrong, 838n  
 Young, Jane Carrington, 828n  
 Young, Jessie Alice, 827–29  
 Young, John (md. Nancy), 750n  
 Young, John W., 158, 361, 547, 732, 850–52  
 Young, Joseph Angell, 178, 501, 550, 743n  
 Young, Karl, 821  
 Young, Levi Edgar, 387n  
 Young, Lorenzo, 483  
 Young, Matilda Shepherd, 749–50  
 Young, Olla, 856  
 Young, Parley, 750n  
 Young, Phineas, 483  
 Young, Rhoda Elizabeth Perkins, 827–30, 870  
 Young, Sarah, 750n  
 Young, Sarah Indiaetta. *See under* Vance  
 Young, William, 750n  
 Young, Zina Diantha Huntington, 234, 712–13n  
 Youngblood, Benjamin Franklin Porter, 830, 832  
 Youngblood, Claude Thomas, 343, 830–31, 833n  
 Youngblood, Effa Augusta, 830–33  
 Youngblood, Evaline Elizabeth, 830–31  
 Youngblood, James Irvin, 830–32  
 Youngblood, Olive Electa. *See under* Jewell  
 Youngblood, Susan Saphronia Hamilton Whitworth, 9, 26, 184n, 708, 830–34  
 Zabriskie, Lewis Curtis, 600n  
 Zabriskie, Mary Keziah Higbee, 599–600  
 Zeigler, Frieda. *See under* Bourn  
 Ziglear, John. *See under* Siezel  
 Zipf, Dorothy (Mitzi), xvii, 7, 843  
 Zipf, Walter, 7

## PLACES

*Frequently appearing place-names (e.g., Colorado River, Little Colorado River, Salt Lake City, St. George) are not indexed.*

### Alabama

Alabama (state of), 26, 88, 463, 565–66, 874, 876  
 Bell Green, 566  
 Birmingham, 566  
 Hackleburg, 565  
 Marion Co., 106

### Arizona

Adair (Bagnall Hollow, Fools Hollow), 257, 301n, 397, 702, 704n, 728, 757n, 778n, 790, 819n, 854–55  
 Allen's Camp, 93–94, 101, 191, 197, 247, 331n, 427n, 447n, 559, 580–81, 632, 710n, 852. *See also* Joseph City  
 Alma (Stringtown), 113, 138n, 282, 320n, 322, 332, 374, 376, 504, 549, 698–99, 860, 872  
 Alpine (Bush Valley, Fort Bush), 76, 167n, 237–38, 245, 272, 274, 356, 409–10, 481, 487–90, 510–11, 594, 738, 759n–60, 789–90, 816, 846n, 858, 860, 862  
 Amity, 149–50n, 284. *See also* Eagar  
 Apache Trail, 151n, 654n  
 Aripine (Longmore Ranch, Joppa), 140–41, 614n, 729, 845–46n, 854  
 Arizona Strip, xi, 23, 126n, 169, 222, 654n, 848–50  
 Ash Peak, 76, 860  
 Baker's Butte, 291, 576, 592n  
 Battle Ridge, 299  
 Beaver Dams, 470, 850. *See also* Littlefield  
 Benson, 121, 322, 404, 419, 426, 485, 689, 863  
 Binghampton, 27, 99, 103, 109, 862  
 Bisbee (Black Water), 26, 28, 183, 322, 400n, 419, 425, 439, 450, 604, 607, 684, 825–26, 863  
 Bitter Springs, 576  
 Black Falls (of Little Colorado River), 481, 576  
 Black River, 23n, 412–13, 482, 527  
 Blue Canyon, 292  
 Blue Point, 71, 273  
 Blue River, 409n, 421  
 Bonelli's Ferry. *See* Lower Colorado River ferries  
 Bowie, 108, 179, 405n, 419, 422. *See also* Fort Bowie  
 Brigham City (Ballenger's Camp), 21, 75, 149, 160, 191n, 197–98, 282–83, 310–11, 331, 395, 559, 580, 665, 706, 710n, 724, 755–57, 778n, 809, 818n, 851, 853  
 Bryce, 27, 76–79, 244, 454, 456–57, 493, 495, 497, 860

Buckskin Mountain, 23, 118, 298, 301, 373, 378, 429, 603, 610, 682, 691, 777, 818  
 Callville (Calls Landing), 19, 848  
 Cameron, 67, 481–82  
 Cane Beds, 162, 850  
 Canyon Diablo, 285  
 Casa Grande, 57n, 698n  
 Central, 861  
 Chandler, 33n, 37, 132, 134, 151–52, 314n, 415, 631, 864n  
 Cherry Creek, 279–80n  
 Clay Springs (Claysprings, Woodrow), 63, 72, 287, 472n, 527, 598, 761, 854  
 Cottonwood Wash, 285, 317, 598  
 Concho, 2, 46–47, 54, 118, 208, 225, 317n, 350–53, 356–58, 373n, 562–63, 628–29, 631, 640, 645, 738, 815–16, 840, 846, 856–57. *See also* Erastus  
 Curtis Flats/Ranch (San Pedro Ward), 119–121, 863  
 Day Wash, 140  
 Dewey (formerly Agua Fria, now Cherry Creek), 280  
 Douglas, 631, 684, 760, 825, 863–64, 866  
 Dragoon Pass, 118  
 Dry Lake, 286, 614n, 853. *See also* Zeniff  
 Duncan, 79, 568, 820, 862, 864n  
 Eagar (Amity, Union, Eagarville), 23, 27–28, 34n, 72, 74n, 149–52, 160, 167n, 207–9n, 236, 284, 312, 479, 481–83, 486, 590n, 738, 816, 845–46, 857–58, 860  
 East Verde River, 607n, 855–56  
 Eden (formerly Curtis), 108–9, 359–61, 456, 860  
 Elfrida, 627, 863  
 Ellsworth (Chaffs), 251, 767, 854–55  
 Erastus, 46n, 225, 353, 628–29, 857. *See also* Concho  
 Escudilla Mountain, 858  
 Fish Creek Hill, 151  
 Flagstaff, 21, 23–25n, 72, 118, 156, 179, 202, 237, 278–79, 284n–85, 287, 292, 302n, 311, 315, 340–41, 343–44, 360, 378, 482, 542n, 558–59, 574–75n, 577, 587, 626–28, 710–11, 752, 787n, 789, 792, 851, 855  
 Forestdale (Forest Dale), 12, 23, 111–12, 181, 267–68, 284, 320, 433–34, 465–66n, 468–69, 494–95, 770, 789, 845, 854–55, 861  
 Fort Apache, 21, 23, 26, 63, 118, 139, 181, 192, 227, 244, 257, 267, 291, 369n, 380, 401, 409, 411–12, 419, 433–34, 492, 520, 527, 620, 646, 718, 728, 730, 732–33, 736, 774, 784–85, 799–800, 846, 854–56  
 Fort Bowie, 78, 404  
 Fort Grant, 78, 18, 277, 423, 760n  
 Fort Huachuca, 120, 694  
 Fort Lowell, 862  
 Fort McDowell, 57, 156, 337, 374, 424

Fort Thomas, 78, 109, 268, 277, 419, 423, 492  
 Fort Valley (Fort Moroni, Fort Rickerson, Leroux Spring), 851  
 Fossil Creek, 299  
 Franklin, 861–62  
 Fredonia (Hardscrabble), 12, 165, 169, 841, 850  
 Galiuro Mountains, 531–32  
 Ganado, 480n  
 Geronimo, 419  
 Gila River, 23n–24, 28, 78–79, 108, 118–19n, 179, 240, 268, 277, 282, 309n, 360, 413, 417, 421, 453, 457, 496, 531, 565, 689, 735, 833, 860–1  
 Gila Valley, 11, 18, 20–21, 23–28, 39, 68, 76, 78n, 104, 107–9, 112, 118n–19, 124, 127–28, 180, 242–43, 277–78, 282, 291, 308–10, 315, 317–18, 320, 322, 368–69, 388, 390n, 393, 404n–5, 413, 418–9, 423, 425, 439, 447n–48, 453, 468, 492n–93, 495, 531–32, 562–63, 565, 568, 684, 686, 695n, 736, 754n, 776, 825, 835–37, 839, 841, 845–46, 848, 855, 858–63  
 Gilbert, 35, 37, 59, 631, 864  
 Gisela, 621–23, 625, 855–56n  
 Glenbar, 27, 77n–78, 108, 143n, 277, 384, 387–90, 417–18, 860  
 Glendale, 628  
 Globe, 28, 58, 82, 108, 120, 151n, 179, 228, 230, 299, 392–93, 413, 419, 422, 562, 721, 752, 793, 802n, 846  
 Goldfield (and Willow Springs Ranch), 379  
 Graham Mountain, 71, 76, 118, 309n, 390, 495, 861  
 Graham, 860  
 Grand Canyon, xi, 18–19, 236n, 471n, 585n, 630n, 739–40  
 Grand Falls, 19, 23, 191, 576, 645, 817  
 Grand Wash, 17, 21, 262n, 471n, 848  
 Green's Peak, 310  
 Greer Ranch (Valley). *See* Hunt  
 Greer (Lee Valley), 151, 857  
 Hackberry (Gardiner Spring), 21n–22, 24, 262, 307n–9, 340n, 364, 366, 374n, 438n, 446n, 449, 476, 585, 751, 848  
 Hamblin Wash, 481  
 Hassayampa River, 279  
 Hayden/Hayden's Ferry/Hayden Mills, 229, 309, 449, 546, 548, 751  
 Heber, 614n, 632–33, 726n, 853, 855n  
 Holbrook (Berardo's Station), 23, 27, 46, 53, 63, 67–68, 82, 96, 114–15, 136, 148, 150, 160, 162n, 176, 186, 192, 211, 223, 225, 285, 287, 291, 293, 318, 343–44, 360, 410, 419, 434n, 467, 513, 525, 559n, 576–58, 590n, 644, 666, 694–95, 718, 726n, 728, 732–34, 745, 760, 762, 765–66, 768, 775, 787, 799–800, 815, 829, 835–37n, 844–45, 852–53, 855–56

- Honeymoon Trail, 22–23, 287, 395, 528.  
*See also* Mormon Wagon Road
- Horsehead Crossing, 67n, 815, 845, 852.  
*See also* Holbrook
- House Rock (Springs), 298, 378, 429, 576, 664, 850
- Huachuca Mountains, 71, 216, 309, 440
- Hualapai (Walapai) Desert/Wash, 307–8, 365, 395, 475, 848
- Hubbard (Kimball), 240n, 486, 493, 860
- Hunt (Greer Valley, Greer Ranch), 150, 224, 563, 856
- Iron Springs, 252
- Jacob Lake (Jacob's Pools), 850
- Johnson's Ferry. *See* Lee's Ferry
- Joseph City, 15, 24n, 88, 90–93, 95–99, 101, 115, 118, 121, 191n, 197–99, 245, 247n, 250, 287, 301, 304, 315, 331n, 395, 397, 427, 429–31, 459n, 557–59, 576–79, 582, 593, 632–34, 661, 709–15, 726n, 732, 743n, 781–82, 845, 851–53, 855
- Junction City, 848. *See also* Bonelli's Ferry, Lower Colorado River Ferries
- Keams Canyon, 578, 718
- Klondyke, 455n
- Kyrene, 278
- Lake Mead, 19, 848
- Lakeside (Fairview, Woodland), 170, 251, 253n, 255, 258, 314–15, 620, 726n, 736n, 767, 769–70, 855
- Layton, 71, 282, 322, 400, 413, 441, 447–48, 776, 861
- Lebanon (Algodon, Cactus Flat), 70, 413, 861
- Lee's Backbone, 54, 70, 118, 274, 290–91, 299, 378, 500, 516, 530, 548, 610, 614–15, 691, 727, 815, 839
- Lee's Ferry (Lonely Dell), 17–21, 23–24, 53n–54n, 70, 76, 98, 101, 117–18n, 165, 191n, 201, 247, 274, 290, 350, 378, 387, 395, 401, 429, 452, 481, 485, 491, 524n, 528, 530, 533, 576–77, 610, 642, 647, 654, 665, 682, 687, 714, 768n, 797n, 798, 815, 848, 850, 859
- Lehi (Jonesville, Fort Utah), 34, 57–58, 70, 199, 229, 262–63, 308n, 334, 337, 364n–65, 408, 424, 438, 446, 449–50, 462, 476, 504, 524, 534, 542n, 546, 548, 554, 585n, 588, 601, 606, 625, 637, 650, 702, 828, 858–59
- Linden, 258, 639–40, 644, 703–4, 757n, 854
- Littlefield, 71, 850. *See also* Beaver Dams
- Lone Pine, 139, 181, 434, 654, 845n
- Los Burros, 170
- Lower Colorado River ferries, 585n, 751; Bonelli's Ferry, 17, 19, 236n, 630n, 848; Pearce's (Pierce's) Ferry, 17–19, 21, 93, 262, 291, 340, 374, 395, 471, 475, 622n, 625, 710, 743, 782, 839, 848, 862; Scanlon's Ferry, 262, 462, 630; Stone's Ferry, 18–19, 24, 438n, 446n, 492n, 848, 858
- Mammoth, 175n
- Maricopa, 25–26, 57, 62n, 85, 336, 365n, 419, 463, 542, 698, 720, 846
- Maricopa Wells, 505
- Matthewsville, 108, 277, 736, 860. *See also* Glenbar
- McDowell Ford, 858
- The Meadows, 163, 310–11, 756–57, 857
- Mesa (Mesa City, Mesaville, Zenos), xvii, 1, 3, 5–7, 9, 18, 20–21, 23–25n, 27–28, 33–34, 36–38, 42, 55, 57, 61–62n, 64–65, 69–72, 83, 85–87, 104, 109, 113, 122, 125, 127, 129, 131–32, 134, 137, 151n, 199, 202, 218, 222, 228–29, 231, 233, 242, 244, 249, 252, 255, 259, 261–62, 270, 273, 281–83, 293, 297, 299–300, 308n–10, 313, 315–16, 318, 320–23, 325–27, 332–33, 338–39, 343, 348, 353, 358, 366, 370, 373n–400, 406–7, 413–15, 418, 423, 426, 435, 448, 450, 454–55, 457–58, 461, 463–64, 473, 475–78, 482, 487, 492, 502–4, 515, 518, 533–36, 538–42, 544–50, 554–60, 585, 588–90, 594, 599, 604–8, 623–25, 628, 631, 635, 637–38, 649, 651–54, 660–63, 667, 689, 694–95, 697–702, 736, 739–40, 748–49, 751–54, 759n–61n, 763, 765, 768–70, 776, 779–80, 783, 787, 791, 795, 806, 809n–10, 812, 814, 817, 820–21, 823, 825–26, 828, 837–38, 841–43, 857, 859–60, 872
- Miami, 389n, 392–93, 566, 752
- Miller Canyon, 439
- Miramonte (Klinesdale), 27–28n, 426n, 863
- Moabi (Moabe), 20, 292, 412n, 716, 851
- Moenave (Moenava, Moen Ava), 481, 577–78, 845n, 851
- Moenkopi (Moencopy), 20–21, 143, 292, 468, 480–82, 485–86, 578, 716n, 845n, 850, 855n
- Mogollon Mountains, 267, 291, 299, 409, 553, 607, 653, 759
- Morenci, 28, 562
- Mormon Dairy, 285, 430, 558–59, 595, 711, 718, 755, 757, 837, 851
- Mormon Lake, 70, 284–85, 430, 531, 559, 592n, 846, 851
- Mormon Wagon Road, 23–24, 287, 395, 528, 710, 850. *See also* Honeymoon Trail
- Mount Trumbull, 65, 68n, 290, 471
- Mt. Jarvis Pass, 576
- Naco, 505n, 666, 684
- Nash Point (Creek), 576
- Navajo Mountain, 577
- Nephi, 374, 503–4, 542, 860
- Nutriosio, 26, 76, 237, 257, 410, 412n–13, 489, 517, 683, 738, 854–55n, 858, 860
- Oak Creek, 279, 626–28
- Obed (Lake's Camp), 21, 93, 101, 331n, 397, 530, 580–82, 777n, 822n, 851
- Old Taylor, 99, 191n, 194, 347, 458, 530n, 710n, 815, 818n, 851
- Ox Bow (Oxbow) Hill, 607
- Overgaard, 614n
- Painted Desert, 19, 247
- Paria River, 18–19, 76, 409, 850
- Payson, 230, 300, 575n, 607n, 622, 846, 856
- Petrified Forest, 149
- Phoenix, xi, 3–5, 7, 11–12, 24n, 26, 59–60, 7–72, 75, 80–83, 85–86, 156, 174, 176, 179, 211–14, 220–22, 228, 231, 262, 283, 286, 291–92, 299, 301, 307, 309, 334–36, 338, 375–76, 378, 389, 392–93, 399, 415, 418, 435, 448, 450, 463, 476, 504–7, 520, 540, 544, 556, 565–68, 573, 586–87, 589, 606, 614–15, 626–27, 699–702, 719–23, 751–53, 767, 770, 775–76, 787, 791, 795, 824, 826, 835–36, 842, 854–55, 860
- Pima (Smithville), 27, 76, 78, 106n–10, 113, 118, 177, 179, 264, 268, 275, 277–78, 310, 320–22, 353, 357, 359, 386, 390, 399, 401, 417–23, 447n, 456, 491–97, 562, 564, 667, 846, 860–61
- Pine (Pine Creek), 24, 201–2, 228–30, 291–92, 297, 299–300, 406–8, 485–86, 572–73, 575–77, 587–88, 622, 846, 855–56
- Pinedale (Snow Flake Camp, Flake's Camp, Percheron, Mortensen), 12, 27, 62, 64, 68, 72, 134, 186, 242–44, 285, 313–15, 317–18, 397, 620, 661, 704, 718, 726, 757–58, 761, 764, 845, 854–55
- Pinetop (Penrod), 34, 51, 115, 170, 256, 258, 295–96, 317, 343, 397, 854–55
- Pipe Springs, 126n, 169, 378, 645, 739, 807n, 814–15, 850
- Pleasant Valley, 574n, 846, 851
- Pomerene, 27, 109, 425–26, 631, 863–64n
- Prescott, 21, 82, 156, 183, 212, 279, 299, 365n–66, 378, 507, 631, 694, 699–700, 713, 723, 752, 792
- Red Knolls, 278
- Reidhead (Lone Pine), 181, 434, 447n, 845n. *See also* Linden
- Reno Mountain, 607
- Reymert, 606
- Rice, 118, 492n
- Rillito River, 27, 862
- Round Valley (Apache Co.), 74–75, 160, 740, 846, 857–58
- Round Valley (Gila Co.), 846
- Safford, 66, 68, 70–71, 82, 180, 291n, 322, 400n, 404–5n, 413, 419, 425, 439, 453, 468, 493, 562n, 565–66, 608, 846, 861
- Salem, 149, 209, 857. *See also* St. Johns
- Salt River, 24, 42, 215, 262, 309, 424, 438, 446, 462, 476, 506, 524, 527n, 587, 601, 653, 848, 858–59

## PIONEER WOMEN OF ARIZONA: PLACES

- Salt River Valley, 24, 57, 70, 80, 82, 134, 163, 174, 214, 222, 255, 261–62, 282, 293, 308–10, 318–19, 326, 334, 337, 364, 373, 413, 438, 457, 463n, 482, 503, 505, 524, 554, 601, 606, 608n, 622, 650, 653, 699, 702, 752, 754, 810, 828, 836, 843, 848, 858–59, 862
- San Carlos (Indian Reservation), 23, 118, 120, 179, 236n, 419
- San Jose, 447
- San Juan, 227, 756. *See also* St. Johns
- San Pedro River/Valley, 24, 117–19, 215, 307, 309–10, 334n–35, 365, 424–25, 438–40, 447, 492, 524, 848, 858–59, 862–63
- Santa Cruz River, 309n, 862
- Santa Rita Mountains, 215, 424n, 863
- Schnebley Hill, 626
- Sedona, 626
- Show Low (Cooley's Ranch), 9, 12, 23, 61, 63–65, 105, 111, 251–53, 258, 293, 301–2, 320, 431, 433–35, 465–68, 511, 568n, 578, 654–55, 702–3, 726, 729, 767–68, 770, 778, 784, 787–88, 790–93, 809–10, 818, 845–46, 854–55, 857
- Shumway (Spring Valley, Mill Settlement), 293, 465, 520–21, 640, 645–46, 730, 787n–88, 797, 845–46, 853
- Silver Creek, 1, 49n, 192, 341, 347, 395, 432, 517, 520, 659, 717, 727, 744, 757, 799, 818, 851, 853
- Smithville, 76, 108, 179, 277, 390, 399, 417, 421, 496–97, 760–61. *See also* Pima
- Snowflake, xi, 1–7, 9, 12, 20, 23–24, 26–28, 31, 43, 48–53, 56, 61n, 63–65, 68, 74, 76, 85n, 89, 114–16, 136n, 138, 140–43, 148, 153–55, 157, 162, 180–81, 184–89, 192–97, 201, 203, 205–6, 230–32, 227, 240, 245, 253, 255, 258, 280–87, 290–91, 293–96, 299–304, 310, 312–13, 315–20, 322, 339–48, 401, 428, 431–32, 452, 458–60, 468, 471–72, 476n, 491–92, 499, 501–2, 508, 511, 513–14, 517, 520–21, 558–59, 568–71, 575–78, 580, 583–84, 590, 593–98, 603, 609–12, 614–16, 618–19, 654–57, 659–76, 678–80, 682–83, 685–88, 690–92, 694–96, 705–6, 708, 724–27, 729–32, 735, 744, 746, 757, 760, 766, 768–69, 772–76, 783n, 785, 787, 793, 795–801, 803–5, 809, 818–19, 829–30, 832–34, 836–39, 841–43, 851, 853–56
- Snowflake Camp. *See* Pinedale
- Sombrero Butte, 549
- Springerville, xvi, 5, 23, 28, 34n, 74n, 75, 148–52, 228n, 281, 284, 352n, 409–11, 481, 568, 578, 656, 744–45, 816, 844–46, 857–58
- Stinson Ranch/Valley, 187, 395, 520, 727, 809n, 818, 853. *See also* Snowflake
- Strawberry (Wah-poo-ata, Strawberry Valley), 24, 202, 291n, 408, 573n, 575–76, 846, 855
- St. David (MacDonald), 12, 21, 23n–27, 70, 109, 117–19, 121, 215, 217–19, 308n–10, 334–35n, 362, 365, 369, 400, 404, 424, 430n, 438–40, 446–50, 452–53, 492, 728n, 823–26, 841, 861–63
- St. Johns, 4, 23, 26, 30n, 46, 53–56, 68, 146, 149–52, 163–64, 176, 201, 206–11, 223, 225, 227, 257n, 272, 305–6, 310–11, 317n, 320, 322, 331n, 350–53, 356, 358, 421, 482, 488–89, 502, 539n, 562–63, 568, 571, 590n, 626–29, 636n, 683, 733, 737–38, 740–41, 744–46, 756–57, 788–89, 815, 837, 840–41, 843, 845, 852, 854–57
- St. Joseph, 20–21, 30n, 90, 92–93, 99, 192n, 199, 201, 250, 331n, 425n, 431, 531, 576n–77, 580–1, 594, 633–34, 665, 710, 713, 851–52, 855. *See also* Joseph City
- Sulphur Springs Valley (Sulphur Valley), 118, 399n, 401, 863
- Sunset (Smith's Camp), 21, 23n–24, 51, 74, 93, 97–99, 163, 191n, 199, 283, 327n, 331, 341, 347, 395, 397, 401, 429, 558–59, 576, 578, 580, 594, 596, 614, 654, 665, 736n, 743, 777n–78n, 818n, 822n, 851
- Sunset Crossing (Blanchard, Breed's Crossing), 19, 23n, 590, 815n, 851
- Superior, 547, 549, 606n, 838
- Superstition Mountains, 375, 379, 568
- Tanner Wash, 481
- Taylor (Bagley, Walker), 12, 23, 27–28, 63, 70, 99, 101–2, 134, 140–42, 238, 240–44, 255, 291, 293, 313–14, 326, 341, 347, 397, 432, 469, 471–72, 479, 481–82, 517–19, 521–27, 577, 580n, 604, 614n, 639–44, 655, 695n, 716–18, 827–30, 845, 853–56
- Tempe (Butte City, Haden's Ferry), 34, 57, 70–72, 85, 104, 152, 174–76n, 225, 252, 262, 325–26, 374, 376, 419, 446, 449, 503–4, 541–42, 546, 548, 556, 565–67, 608, 651, 699n–700, 702, 723, 751, 816, 820, 837n, 845, 859–60
- Thatcher, 27–28, 78n, 85n, 104–5, 108, 119, 127n, 148, 179, 234, 238, 269, 272–74, 291n, 309n–10n, 322, 353, 362, 365, 367–70, 393, 399–402, 404–5, 419, 425–26n, 436, 439–40, 447n, 450, 453–57, 485, 497, 528, 531, 724, 735–36, 760, 787, 789, 791, 814, 816, 822n, 824, 846, 860–61
- Tombstone, 24, 120–22, 175n, 309, 322, 399–400n, 419, 439, 486, 492, 701n, 863
- Tonto Basin (Creek), 24, 62, 201–2, 243n, 291n, 299, 407, 573, 576, 622, 625, 724, 845n–46, 848, 851–52, 855–56
- Tonto Natural Bridge, 575, 855
- Tuba City, 19, 72n, 287, 292, 412n–13, 468, 574, 577–78, 801, 850, 874. *See also* Moenkopi
- Tucson, 27, 57n, 69, 71–72, 82, 85, 99, 102–3, 109, 117, 121, 136, 176, 214n–15, 221, 277, 309, 314n, 415, 418, 423, 430n, 447, 498, 525, 542n, 589, 604, 702, 723, 760, 829, 841, 862
- Utahville, 600n, 858. *See also* Lehi
- Valle Redondo, 845, 857. *See also* Round Valley (Apache Co.)
- Verde Valley (Camp Verde; Lower, Middle, and Upper Verde), 24, 155–57, 201, 257n, 278, 280, 452, 859
- Vernon, 255, 317n, 563, 856–57
- Water Canyon, 244, 284
- Whipple Barracks, 299
- White Mountains, 51, 310, 358, 390, 730
- Whiteriver, 63
- White River, 63n, 527n
- Wilford, 99, 853
- Willcox, 26, 78n, 244, 404, 419, 492, 496
- Willow Valley, 575n
- Winslow, 5, 19, 23–24, 28, 99, 160, 208, 283, 287, 310, 331n, 340, 343, 360, 395, 429, 469, 481, 491, 559n, 576, 590, 645, 647, 692, 762n, 789, 797n, 815n, 818n, 852
- Winsor Castle. *See* Pipe Springs
- Woodland, 253, 314–15, 397, 769, 855. *See also* Lakeside
- Woodruff (Tenney's Camp), 51n, 55, 101, 114–15, 136–40, 144, 148–49, 159–62, 243n, 258, 284, 300, 316, 332, 397, 401, 499, 508, 511, 513–14, 520, 578, 580n, 595, 642, 665, 683, 695n, 724–26, 732–34, 760, 764–66, 778n–79, 796, 805, 821–23, 837, 840, 852–3, 855n
- Yuma, 34, 62, 81, 192, 221, 534, 608n, 656, 698n, 723, 819
- Zeniff, 286n, 614n, 735n, 757n, 853
- Zenos, 542, 859. *See also* Mesa
- Zuñi River, 627

### Arkansas

- Arkansas (state of), 26, 80, 224, 341, 346, 390n, 566–68, 604, 803, 831, 840, 856
- Greenbrier, 184
- Harrison, 802
- Little Rock, 88

### Australia

- Australia (country of), 6n, 400, 420, 425n–26n, 709, 799, 838

### Belgium

- Flanders, 194, 261n

*Canada*

Canada (country of), 17, 67n, 259, 590, 594,  
655–56, 753, 838  
New Brunswick, 264n  
Ontario (Upper Canada), 54n, 76, 264–65,  
483, 486  
Quebec (Lower Canada), 264, 483n  
St. Lawrence River, 483n

*California*

California (state of), xvi, 2, 24–26, 28, 41,  
60, 80, 84, 87, 131, 141, 148, 165, 168,  
212, 279, 337, 371–72, 405, 444–45,  
457, 473, 505, 507, 527, 545, 563, 568,  
593, 616, 627, 667, 673, 721, 753, 793,  
804, 808, 848, 873, 875  
Alhambra, 163  
Anaheim, 220, 745  
Barstow, 164, 287  
Belvedere, 109–10  
Cajon Pass, 106n  
Calexico, 229  
El Monte, 415  
Hollywood, 843  
Imperial (Valley), 229, 601  
Lavern, 255  
Long Beach 244, 643  
Los Angeles, 36, 81, 106, 109–10, 152, 163,  
175n, 202, 216, 269, 273, 276n, 311,  
430n, 647, 653, 656, 700n, 713n, 787,  
792, 843  
Mohave Crossing (River), 154, 347, 515  
Nortonville, 319n  
Oakland, 82  
Oroville, 503n  
Pasadena, 81  
Roseville, 402  
Sacramento, 45  
Salinas, 608–9  
San Bernardino, 18, 106–7, 130, 153–54, 187,  
190–91, 194, 222, 232, 276, 339, 347–48,  
390, 394, 406, 443n, 450, 460, 484–86,  
515, 604, 649, 709, 741, 744, 757, 838  
San Diego, 37n, 82, 202, 220, 222, 229, 503,  
601, 782  
San Francisco, 46, 81, 109, 220–21, 326,  
542, 549, 608–9, 752, 791  
San Juan, 157n  
Santa Maria, 155, 157n  
Santa Paula, 220  
Stockton, 723  
Upland, xvi  
Vallejo, 36  
Ventura, 220  
Whittier, 163

*Colorado*

Colorado (state of), 18, 25–26, 62, 84n, 218,  
224, 346, 415, 460, 515n, 545, 563, 752,  
795, 837–38, 873–74  
Colorado Springs, 60  
Delta Co., 60  
Denver, 59–60n, 63  
Grand Junction, 137n  
Kline, 209n  
LaJunta, 26, 295n  
Manassa, 271n  
Pueblo, 44, 106n, 194, 223n, 276n, 348, 362,  
395, 458, 483n, 732  
San Luis Valley, 212, 843  
Sanford, 752n

*Connecticut*

Connecticut (state of), 51n, 174n, 590  
Wallingford, 583

*Denmark*

Denmark (country of), 171–73, 253–54,  
256–57, 355, 528–30, 674, 678, 783,  
838, 873, 875  
Ålborg, 92  
Copenhagen, 349, 355, 658, 660  
Karlebo, 783  
Odense, 528  
Randers, 657–58  
Tange, 256, 783  
Todderup, 316  
Viborg, 171, 658  
Vinstrup, 92

*District of Columbia*

Washington, DC, 163, 165, 175, 590n, 602,  
739, 779, 790

*England*

England (country of), 107, 132, 138, 147n,  
165, 175, 176, 177, 234, 264, 276,  
278, 289, 295n, 298, 420, 436, 480,  
487–88, 490–91, 499, 500–501, 506n,  
545, 560–61, 570–72, 575, 579, 628,  
635–36n, 844  
Appledoor, Devonshire, 499  
Cheltenham, Brimfield, Gloucestershire, 635  
Churchtown, 177  
Edgehill, 199  
English Channel, 235, 293, 467  
Farenhorn, Kent, 259  
Hastings, 199  
Jersey, Channel Isles, 428  
Kensworth, Durham, 569  
Lancashire, 490–91  
Liverpool, 116, 145, 172, 177, 234, 244, 235,  
239n, 266, 289, 293, 297, 420, 422, 431,  
490, 494, 501, 529, 570, 575, 581n, 636n  
London, 420, 480  
Luten, 569

Manchester, 431, 487  
Millend Harts, 107  
Patttingham, Staffordshire, 107  
Preston, 490  
Sheffield, Yorkshire, 265  
Southery, Norfolk, 132  
Spilsby, Lincolnshire, 436  
Wolverhampton, Staffordshire, 420  
Worcester, 276

*Finland*

Uleaberg, 276  
North Sea, 288–89, 297, 658

*Florida*

Florida (state of), 11, 64, 72, 245, 418, 790,  
810n

*France*

France (country of), 174n, 261n, 338, 413,  
467, 628, 671, 714  
Isle of Jersey, 428, 702 (*see also* England)  
Le Havre, 235  
Meuse-Argonne, 671  
Paris, 235  
Rhine River, 288, 297

*Georgia*

Georgia (state of), 24, 72, 197, 382n, 567,  
856  
Atlanta, 2n–3n, 35n, 590n  
Ellijay, 3, 5n  
Savannah, 116n  
Germany  
Germany (country of), 44n, 218, 355, 372,  
375–76, 418, 552, 581, 658, 774, 791  
Saye, Meiningen, 609  
Stuttgart, 59  
Hamburg, 92n

*Idaho*

Idaho (state of), 11n, 17, 62, 102, 130, 183,  
197, 215, 295n, 368, 472, 553–54, 563,  
641n–42, 652, 666, 710, 811, 814, 838  
Bannock Creek, 485n  
Bear Lake Co., 333–34, 446, 448, 451, 649,  
859  
Burley, 812  
Franklin, 138–39, 485–86, 640–41, 867  
Heyburn, 229  
Montpelier, 33, 533–34, 538–39, 547–48, 867  
Nounan Valley, 452  
Oxford, 101, 867  
Paris, 18, 35n, 69–70, 131, 363, 414, 545n–  
46, 553, 597, 650, 867  
Pocatello, 82  
Rexburg, 229  
Soda Springs, 446, 867

## PIONEER WOMEN OF ARIZONA: PLACES

### *Illinois*

Illinois (state of), 26, 43, 62, 157, 190, 223–24, 232, 323, 444n, 448, 459, 508n–9, 515n, 615, 617n, 698, 705, 763, 796  
Alton, 327, 330  
Carthage, 16, 54, 130, 219, 444, 483, 486, 538, 560  
Chicago, 222n, 233, 235, 508  
Crete, 508–9  
Fort Madison, 444  
Freeport, 114–16  
Keg Creek, 155  
Knox Co., 189  
Macedonia, 538n  
Macomb, 231  
Nauvoo, 16–17, 38, 62, 100n, 129–30, 153, 155, 166, 168, 190, 195n, 200, 223, 226–27, 248, 259, 265–66, 268, 275, 301, 323–24, 362, 371, 377, 444, 450, 469, 483, 486, 498, 508, 537–38, 551–52, 583, 600n, 602, 617, 621–23, 636, 639, 673, 690, 742, 763n, 838  
Montgomery, 621  
Morgan Co., 473  
Pike Co., 265, 346, 615n  
Quincy, 350, 355, 443, 473, 615, 720, 763  
Springfield, 483, 486  
Walnut Grove, 189  
Warsaw, 626

### *Indiana*

Indiana (state of), 15n, 135, 148, 165–66, 168, 211–12, 220, 301, 333n, 371–72, 519, 542  
Ohio River, 212

### *Iowa*

Iowa (state of), 16n–17n, 155, 166, 169n, 442n, 448, 519, 552n, 763n  
Bonaparte, 442n, 502  
Council Bluffs, 16, 38, 67, 155, 157, 168, 239, 266, 420, 444, 469, 483, 486, 524, 538n, 547, 583, 600n, 623–24, 636  
Davenport, 166, 168  
Garden Grove, 444, 583  
Hamburg, 442n  
Iowa City, 177, 235, 239n, 328, 346, 579n  
Kanesville, 266, 420n, 445, 469, 519, 575  
Keg Creek, 359  
Keokak, 280  
Montrose, 132n  
Mount Pisgah, 155, 324, 444, 509, 538, 583, 771  
Pigeon Grove, 171  
Pottawattamie Co., 38, 157n, 519, 552n  
Sugar Creek, 26, 281 583

### *Ireland*

Ireland (country of), 490–91, 506, 694, 806, 838, 875  
Belfast, 238  
Dublin, 327  
Irish Sea, 239

### *Italy*

Italy (country of), 17, 99n–101, 234, 580, 740, 838

### *Kansas*

Kansas (state of), 227, 572, 643, 843  
Fort Leavenworth, 444, 560  
Medicine Lodge, 224n  
Mormon Grove, 436n  
Salina, 45, 775–76  
Wichita, 224

### *Kentucky*

Kentucky (state of), 14, 83, 87, 165, 523n, 693n, 705, 771n, 793

### *Louisiana*

Louisiana (state of), 36  
New Orleans, 239n, 327n, 330n, 402n, 420, 422, 487n, 523, 575, 677n, 704, 811, 821n–22

### *Maine*

Maine (state of), 327n–28n  
Portland, 278

### *Massachusetts*

Massachusetts (state of), 100, 200–202, 648  
Boston, 100n, 147n, 177, 201, 228, 235, 239, 431n, 501, 702n–3  
Holyoak, 145–46, 160  
Petersham, 199, 201, 228  
Springfield, 146  
Templeton, 323

### *Mexico*

Chihuahua, 2, 4, 26, 98n, 174, 604, 631, 820–21, 864; La Ascención (Cencion Galesua), 26, 602–4, 864–65; Casas Grandes, 26, 268, 683–84, 820, 864; Cave Valley, 482, 485–86, 629, 683, 779, 862, 864; Ciudad Chihuahua, 2, 4, 865; Colonia Díaz (Teasdale, St. George), 631, 656, 789n, 864–65; Colonia Dublán (Colonia Hulle), 102, 656, 684, 688, 760, 765n, 864–65; Colonia García (Round Valley), 113, 171, 173, 760, 865–66; Colonia Juárez, 1–2, 34n, 113, 486, 493, 629, 656, 683–84, 728n, 736n, 759n, 780, 788, 819–20, 862, 864–65; Colonia Pacheco, 268n, 862, 864–65; Chuhuichupa

(Mariano), 864n–66; El Concheño, 2n, 865; Ocampo, 865; Olla Cave, 864; Pearson, 864–65; Rio Batipito, 866; Rio Casas Grandes, 604, 656, 864–65; Rio Piedras Verdes, 26, 656, 683, 864  
Mexico City, 556–57, 608, 779, 786, 866  
Sierra Madres, 174n, 688, 760, 864  
Sonora, 26, 174–75, 309, 401, 467, 631, 760, 863–66; Agua Prieta, 863; Batipito Ranch, 631, 866 (*see also* Colonia Morelos); Bavispe River, 680, 866; Cananea, 666; Colonia Morelos, 113n, 486, 630–31, 684, 726n, 760, 863–66; Colonia Oaxaca (Fenochio, Los Horcones), 26, 485–86, 629–31, 759, 862, 864n–66; Colonia San José (Rosevalle), 865–66; Guaymas, 174; Nacozari, 24, 863; Nopala, 629; San Miguel, 174

### *Mississippi*

Mississippi (state of), 26, 133n, 184, 190n, 192, 228, 301, 732, 831–32  
Mississippi River, 166, 168, 275, 323, 444, 538, 540, 572, 575, 600, 846  
Dallas, 830  
Noxubee Co., 275n  
Pontotoc Co., 505n

### *Missouri*

Missouri (state of), 16, 26, 43, 51, 60, 62, 85, 132n, 223–24n, 232n, 265, 431, 441–42n, 444n–46n, 448, 483–84, 486, 523, 537, 551, 579n, 602n, 615n, 626–27, 720n, 722, 760n, 771n, 838  
Adam-on-di-Ahman, 615  
Black Creek, 719n  
Buchanan Co., 39  
Caldwell Co., 599  
Crooked River, 449n, 602  
Far West, 265, 443, 621  
Hawn's Mill, 488, 537  
Independence, 219n, 579  
Jackson Co., 355n, 579n, 599, 602  
Kahoka, 626  
Kansas City, 82, 227  
Little Platte, 443  
Lynn, 190n, 817  
Marshfield, 442n  
Mercer Co., 523  
Missouri River, 178, 190, 236, 266, 420, 443, 547, 560, 569–70, 599  
Nodaway Creek, 43  
Savannah, 281  
Seneca, 442n  
Shoal Creek, 537n  
St. Joseph, 530  
St. Louis, 45, 88, 91, 132, 135, 328, 346, 371, 436, 443, 487–88, 491, 572, 575, 579n  
Winchester, 626



*Montana*

Montana (state of), 24, 107, 329n, 441

*Nebraska*

Nebraska (state of), 530, 677n, 720  
 Columbus, 474  
 Florence, 16, 39–40, 88, 116, 147, 178, 530,  
 560n, 609n  
 Genoa, 474  
 Nebraska City, 612, 615–16  
 Niobrara River, 168  
 Omaha, 88, 289, 298, 560–61, 721  
 Platte River, 16, 88, 101, 178, 239n, 329,  
 445, 469, 474  
 Ponca, 168  
 Winter Quarters, 16, 45n, 88, 101, 136n,  
 166, 200, 239, 259, 266, 275, 301n,  
 328–29, 445, 540, 583, 590n, 609n,  
 624n, 639, 641, 771  
 Wyoming, 349

*Nevada*

Nevada (state of), 20, 58, 135, 155–57, 194,  
 200, 236n, 246, 269, 271–72, 276, 278,  
 280, 331, 413, 460, 485–86, 516n, 578,  
 710, 814, 835n, 838, 846, 848–50  
 Belmont, 155, 278  
 Bunkerville, 327n, 850  
 Camp Valley, 270  
 Carson City, 272  
 Clover Valley, 409  
 Eagle Valley, 762  
 Ely, 620  
 Kapalapa, 413  
 Las Vegas, 20, 200  
 Logandale, 347  
 Metropolis, 812  
 Moapa, 20, 269n  
 Monitor Valley, 156n  
 “The Muddy,” 20, 194, 227, 236n, 246, 269,  
 331–32, 347, 374, 458, 460, 470, 485–  
 86, 516, 838, 848–49  
 Overton/Mill Point, 20, 331, 347, 413, 458,  
 849  
 Panaca, 269n, 848  
 Pioche, 269n, 616  
 Spring Valley, 269n–72, 758–60  
 St. Joseph, 20, 331, 406n, 849  
 St. Thomas, 20, 331, 849  
 West Point, 849

*New Jersey*

New Jersey (state of), 264, 319, 599  
 Downs, 617  
 Fairfield, 602, 617  
 Sussex, 264

*New Mexico*

New Mexico (state of), 2, 23, 62n, 131, 138–  
 39, 158, 189, 197, 209n, 223–24, 286,  
 340, 395, 413, 507, 521, 545, 568, 571,  
 698, 744n, 752, 803, 836, 838–39, 841,  
 846, 848, 852, 854, 856, 857, 862  
 Albuquerque, 150, 286, 311, 341, 350, 352,  
 361, 513, 563, 642, 856–57  
 Alma, 245, 816  
 Bluewater, 46, 55n, 233, 282, 385n, 738,  
 856–57  
 Bosque Redondo, 768n  
 Chaco Canyon, 792  
 Columbus, 862n  
 Deming, 26, 789n  
 Espanola Valley, 810–11  
 Farmington, 293, 626  
 Fort Wingate, 327n, 395, 744  
 Fruitland, 520–21n, 578, 756n, 796n, 854,  
 856n  
 Gallup, 95, 293n, 781, 856–57  
 Glenwood, 236, 862. *See also* Pleasanton  
 Grants, 188  
 Hachita, 862n, 864, 866  
 Jewett, 293n, 521  
 Kirtland, 36, 856n  
 La Palomas Hot Springs, 332  
 La Plata, 856n  
 Las Vegas, 211–14  
 Lordsburg, 25n, 864  
 Luna, 23, 158, 738, 779, 854, 856n, 858  
 Luna Valley, 26–27, 243, 272, 862. *See also*  
 Luna, Williams Valley  
 Manuelito, 733  
 Mule Creek, 23, 76, 858, 860  
 Pleasanton, 167n, 236–37, 858, 862  
 Quemado, 245  
 Ramah, 55n, 310n, 332, 385n, 594, 738, 856  
 Rio Grande Valley, 176, 563  
 San Juan (Valley, County), 23n, 28, 143,  
 292, 521, 578, 854  
 San Lorenzo, 395, 642n, 744  
 San Marcial, 188  
 Santa Fe, 318  
 Savoia, 187, 341, 395, 604, 743, 856–57  
 Shiprock, 521n, 761  
 Silver City, 317n, 419, 803  
 Tohatchi, 758, 761  
 Truth or Consequences, 332n  
 Warm Springs Reservation, 236n  
 Virden, 27, 530n, 681, 686–87, 689, 862  
 Waterflow, 288, 293n, 521n, 578, 856n. *See*  
*also* Jewett  
 Williams Valley, 72, 75–76, 243, 860, 862.  
*See also* Alpine, AZ  
 Zuñi, 641, 856  
 Zuñi Salt Lake, 30n, 257

*Netherlands*

Holland, 211, 823

Rotterdam, 288–89, 293, 297

*New York*

New York (state of), 59, 66, 71, 81, 131, 227,  
 264n, 309, 333n, 369, 379, 467n, 483n,  
 550, 553, 719, 838  
 Albany, 235  
 Buffalo, 177, 235, 377, 713n  
 Esopus (Klinesopur), 763  
 Fayette, 16; Freedom, 61, 129  
 LeRoy, 323, 441  
 Moline, 135  
 New York City (Castle Garden), 83, 100n–  
 101, 114, 116, 132, 144n–46, 172n, 180,  
 264, 289n, 293, 297n–98, 328, 384,  
 529n–30, 560, 570, 636, 658, 690, 781n  
 Painted Post, 66  
 Palmyra, 16  
 Pomfret, 536, 540  
 Rochester, 71  
 Rose, 550  
 Schroepel, 508  
 St. Lawrence Co., 719  
 Tarrytown, 639  
 Williamsburg, 328

*New Zealand*

New Zealand (country of), 272, 874

*North Carolina*

North Carolina (state of), 26n, 523n, 750n  
 Anson Co., 190n  
 Buncombe Co., 380, 382n–83

*Norway*

Norway (country of), 114, 116, 350, 353,  
 355, 357, 560, 838, 840, 874

*Ohio*

Ohio (state of), 175n, 277n, 421, 441, 443–  
 44, 590, 602, 623  
 Cincinnati, 599n  
 Columbus, 175n  
 Decatur, 61  
 Fulton, 599, 601  
 Goshen, 277n  
 Kirtland, 16, 61–62, 232n, 265, 323, 441,  
 483, 486, 540, 551n, 838  
 London, 174n  
 Mantua, 99  
 New Portage, 441–43  
 Orange, 175n  
 Palmyra, 153  
 Randolph, 442  
 Tate, 602  
 Washington, 197

## PIONEER WOMEN OF ARIZONA: PLACES

### *Oklahoma*

Oklahoma (state of), 11, 14, 245, 545n, 810, 836

### *Oregon*

Oregon (state of), 115, 168, 329n, 537n

### *Panama*

Isthmus of Panama, 80, 220

### *Philippines*

Manila, 455

### *Pennsylvania*

Pennsylvania (state of), 16, 194, 461, 523, 632, 752n

Lancaster Co., 371

McKeesport, 632n

Philadelphia, 59, 319, 609n

Pittsburg, 289

Quincy, 609

### *Scotland*

Scotland (country of), 100n, 137, 144–46, 160, 211, 259–60, 327n, 550, 838

Armadale, West Lothian, 632

Beith, 459

Edinburgh, 135, 677

Glasgow, 144

Isle of Butte, 177

Scottish Highlands, 229

### *South Africa*

Cape Horn, 81, 221

### *Sweden*

Sweden (country of), 119n, 316n–17n, 355, 387, 395, 663, 669, 783, 838

Göteborg, 781

Hingelstad, Saken, 173

Malmaland/Malmöhus, 104, 384

### *Tennessee*

Tennessee (state of), 26n, 122, 125, 382, 523, 673, 675, 763n, 793

Athens, 122

Benton Co., 673

Chattanooga, 35n, 382n

Dresden, 223, 226–27

Franklin Co., 621

Jackson Co., 523

Oak Ridge, 71

Rutherford, 735

West Columbia, 621

### *Texas*

Texas (state of), xvi, 2, 26, 80, 88, 122, 152, 223–24, 345, 440, 507, 545, 562, 577, 721, 874

Bosque Co., 152n, 224n

Burleson Co., 504–5n

Ellis Co., 123n

El Paso, 1–2, 25, 62n, 77, 102, 557, 685, 689, 760, 786, 788, 821, 842, 862, 864

Hamilton Co., 505n

Hill Co., 224

Kopperl, 149

Tyler, 125

Williamson Co., 220

### *Utah*

Alpine, 538, 751

American Fork, 114, 632, 869

Bear River, 260

Beaver, 1, 21, 90, 187, 191–92, 194–95, 339, 341, 347–48, 394, 458, 460, 475, 515–16, 709–10, 713n–14, 725, 727, 741–44, 747, 801, 817–19, 870

Benjamin, 704n, 869

Bingham Canyon, 334

Black Ridge, 290, 470n

Blanding, 601, 856n

Bluff, 23n, 143, 578, 856n, 871

Bountiful, 40, 97–99, 432, 465, 488–89, 523, 814, 827, 868

Brigham City, 146n, 455

Bryce Canyon, 76–78, 455, 870

Burrville, 359, 870

Cache Valley, 40, 418n, 579, 640, 699

Camp Springs, 330

Cedar City, 11, 21, 190–91, 203, 373–74, 677–78, 741, 803–4

Charleston, 215, 423, 437–39, 868

Circleville, 415, 624

City Creek Canyon, 437

Coleville, 111

Cove, 21, 35, 40–41, 839, 867

Corn Creek, 215

Cottonwood (Big/Little Cottonwood), 67, 73n, 76, 133, 135, 147–48, 159–60, 194, 269–61, 445, 509–10, 553, 605, 622, 640, 868

Croydon, 57, 636, 868

Dixie (southern Utah), 66, 94, 133, 236, 298, 373–74, 394, 461, 470, 575, 645, 784n, 808

Draper, 561–62, 868

Duchesne, 137n

Echo Canyon, 266–67n, 320n

Eden, 179

Ephraim, 305, 310–11, 644

Fairview, 61–62, 624–25, 751

Farmington, 72–73, 75, 97, 117n, 130, 377, 446, 590–91, 698, 868

Fillmore, 509–10, 513–14, 698, 763, 816, 869

Fountain Green, 114, 306n, 324, 326, 681

Garfield, 455

Glendale, 67, 485–86, 871

Grafton, 474

Grantsville, 362–63n, 365, 451, 491, 806

Grouse Creek, 452, 868

Gunnison, 305–6,

Hamblin, 166–67

Harrisburg, 201, 228, 573, 870

Hole-in-the-Rock, 143, 387

Holladay, 106, 276, 552

Honeyville, 281–82, 695, 868

Huntsville, 179, 254n

Hurricane, 162n

Johnson (Kane Co.), 629, 640, 642, 645, 654, 724

Jordan River, 673

Joseph, 869

Junction, 612, 616, 830

Kanab, 17, 21, 23, 29n, 148, 160, 236, 256, 301–3, 409, 411, 429, 432, 467n, 488, 499, 502, 576, 642, 645, 647, 661, 682, 739–40, 795n–96, 815, 818, 850, 871

Kanarra/Kanarraville, 53–54, 798–99, 801, 804, 870

Kanosh, 233, 406, 585, 732, 869

Kaysville, 331n, 402–3, 624, 868

Leeds, 307, 526, 716, 870

Lehi, 88, 90–94, 190, 200, 202, 260, 268, 329, 333, 371–72, 446, 561, 585n, 542, 869

Logan, 57, 101, 139, 209, 287, 485–86, 530–31, 546, 582, 658n, 686, 698, 700, 757, 823, 867

Long Valley, 54, 331, 485, 871

Mendon, 579, 640, 867

Mill Creek, 76, 609

Minersville, 217, 438, 823

Mona, 389, 869

Monroe, 317, 377–78, 414–15, 869

Morgan City, 446, 451

Monticello, 27, 667–68

Mount Pleasant, 326, 623–25

Mountain Dell, 205, 870

Mountain Green, 868

Murray, 260, 676, 764

Nephi, 62, 364, 428, 529n, 575n, 681, 739, 742

New Harmony (Old Harmony, Harmony), 298, 470, 735

North Ogden, 66, 126n, 166, 169, 485n, 868

Ogden, 26, 75, 100n–101, 126, 168, 178–79, 197, 254–55, 261n, 399–401, 479, 484, 486, 591, 624, 636, 739n, 741, 763, 792, 811, 868

Old Harmony, 470

Orangeville, 137, 619

Orderville, 317, 378, 415, 759, 763, 766, 871

Panguitch, 21, 194, 347, 378, 413, 458, 516, 520, 524, 584, 616, 682, 759, 870

Panguitch Divide, 429, 580

SUBJECTS

*Agriculture and Livestock*

bees and honey, 30, 42, 110, 120–21, 221, 249, 292, 299, 318, 325, 415, 540, 586, 603, 611, 614–15, 661, 664, 666–69, 808, 810, 840, 874–75

cattle, 1, 23, 46, 54, 59n, 75, 78, 108, 179, 191–92, 201–2, 224, 279, 285, 301, 366, 373, 379, 390, 409, 462, 475, 505, 521, 531, 563, 575–76, 654, 683, 706–7, 710–11, 721, 729–30, 756, 786, 799, 801, 817–18, 839

chickens (fowl), 4, 120–21, 127, 156, 161, 182, 198, 202, 217, 243, 249, 280, 307, 327, 352, 382, 390, 409, 415, 463, 522, 580, 654, 668, 744, 785, 797, 822, 813, 816, 826, 833

cotton, 82, 110, 136, 203, 236, 275, 290, 373, 470, 808, 831

crops in Arizona, 108, 374, 390, 568, 699

crops in Nevada, 246

dairy, 152, 168, 248, 268–69, 409, 414–15, 535, 550, 559n, 715, 782, 852–53

ducks, 125, 127, 407, 587, 606, 811

flax, 260, 288, 540

fruit, 299, 374, 379, 546, 548, 589

grapes, 42, 67 85, 100, 292, 373–74, 470, 606, 784; wild, 409, 791

Mormon Dairy, 285, 430, 558–59, 595, 711, 718, 755, 757, 837, 851

pigs, 57, 124, 141, 156, 352, 382, 540, 559, 679–80, 705, 797

sheep, 30, 40, 56, 59n, 65, 76, 98, 102, 140, 179, 192, 197, 220–21, 244, 253n, 283, 292n, 324–26, 331, 337, 345, 358–59, 446n, 455, 459, 491, 540, 563, 590, 592, 627, 642–43, 645, 677, 703, 711, 769

strawberries, 102, 292, 586, 808; wild, 855

sugar cane, 175, 291, 299, 310, 335, 424, 438, 663; beets: Deseret Sugar Manufacturing Co., 494; Utah-Idaho Co., 376

turkeys, 120, 279, 457, 546, 721, 768, 811–12; wild, 409, 665

wheat, 52, 106, 260, 290, 311, 409, 535, 562, 797

*American Revolution*

Battle of Springfield, 264n

Bunker Hill, 676

Daughters of the American Revolution (DAR), xvi, 202, 213, 228n, 568

Declaration of Independence, 381

Loyalists, 264–65

Revolutionary War, 199, 264, 806

*Arizona*

Arizona Industrial School, 400

Parley's Canyon, 330

Parowan, 17, 49, 140, 142, 154–55, 180–81, 347, 406, 460, 515, 583–84, 595–96, 602–3, 612–13, 616, 618, 658–60, 662, 673–74, 677–78, 680–81, 683, 686, 688, 690–91, 771–72, 776–77, 795, 822–23, 870

Payson, 62, 89n, 107, 117, 131, 230, 239, 276, 283, 359, 420, 485, 486, 739, 750–51n, 869

Pine Spring, 576

Pinto, 166, 269–70

Pleasant Grove, 154

Porterville, 558, 776, 868

Provo, 5, 44n, 107, 110–11, 113, 137n–38, 179, 215, 225, 260, 266–67, 274, 289, 298, 308n, 350, 355, 357, 375, 420–21, 425, 446, 450–51n, 494, 497, 501, 560, 562–63, 599–602, 645, 664, 667, 690, 705, 739, 785, 795, 812, 864, 869

Randolph, 260–61

Richfield, 17, 117, 306–7, 341, 350, 355, 475, 557n, 650, 652, 814, 867, 869

Richville, 557

Rockville, 133, 242n, 461, 474, 808, 814–15, 870

Roosevelt, 137n, 617, 619

Round Valley (Scipio), 317, 846

Salem, 117, 359, 869

San Juan County, 23n, 143, 667

Santa Clara River, 252, 307

Santa Clara, 18, 236, 290, 301, 406,

Santaquin, 20, 77, 107, 173, 276, 385, 387, 390, 417, 502, 663, 758, 869

Scipio, 317, 846n

Sevier River, 17, 75, 195, 339, 378, 394, 491–92, 524, 612, 614, 743, 816, 867, 870

Silver Reef, 15, 290

Skull Valley, 452

Smithfield, 333, 823

South Ashley, 138n

Spanish Fork, 29n, 54, 245–46, 250, 444n, 704n, 869

Spring City, 625

Spring Lake, 89n, 106–7, 276, 324–25, 502, 540, 542, 555–56, 869

Springdale, 474

Springville, 62, 126–27n, 294–95, 417, 452, 809, 812–13, 869

Spry, 616

Sugarhouse, 133

Tooele, 88, 384, 427–28, 430n, 455, 868

Toquerville, 203, 373, 375–76, 701, 712–14, 739, 788, 804, 808–9, 870

Uintah (Basin), 137, 653

Union Fort (Salt Lake), 276

Upper Kanab (Alton), 272, 645, 871

Utah Lake, 89n, 276

Utah Valley, 602n

Vernal, 35, 137–38, 358, 752n

Virgin (City), 21, 67, 133–34, 203, 205n, 242, 280, 630, 705–6, 724, 793, 803–4, 870

Virgin River, 236n, 262n, 269, 474, 524, 848–50

Wallsburg, 494–95, 868

Washakie, 281

Washington, 21, 209, 253, 256–57, 271, 470, 520, 573, 576, 687, 735, 783–84, 871

Wellsville, 126n, 640, 867

Weber (East, West, River), 126, 251, 330, 403, 446, 484n, 533, 767, 868

York, 642

Zion's Canyon, 474

*Virginia*

Virginia (state of), 523, 750n, 771n

Arlington, 175n

Chatham Hill, 749

Richmond, 722n

*Washington*

Washington (state of), 81, 222

Pomeroy, 626

Spokane, 202

*Wales*

Wales (country of), 271n, 308n, 364n, 402, 420, 422, 570n

*West Virginia*

West Virginia (state of), 52, 242n, 873

*Wyoming*

Wyoming (state of), 84n, 795

Baggs, 795n

Big Horn Basin/County, 27, 364, 795

Cowley, 793, 795

Greasewood Springs, 178

Green River, 320n, 484

Laramie, 178, 347, 560, 623

Lyman, 789n

Riverton, 579n

Sweetwater River, 178, 320n, 329

Yellowstone Park, 608

## PIONEER WOMEN OF ARIZONA: SUBJECTS

Arizona Rangers, 31, 150, 409  
Arizona Women's Hall of Fame, 56  
Arizona Women's Heritage Trail, xi  
county supervisors, Maricopa, 700;  
Navajo, 799  
legislature, xi, 56, 60, 337, 542n, 723, 776,  
799, 822n  
National Guard of Arizona, 369n, 686,  
694–95  
religions: Baha'i, 82–83; Calvary Baptist  
Church, 721; Catholic Church, 99, 100,  
176; Presbyterian, 212–13  
Territorial Asylum for the Insane/Arizona  
State Hospital, 301n, 722–24, 854  
tree-ring dating, 792–93

### *Arizona Conflicts and Outlaws*

Bill Smith Gang, 409n  
deaths: Thomas Brantley, 46; Diana Fife,  
399n, 401; Charles L. Flake I, 188, 912,  
220, 471; Frank LeSueur, 358; James  
Bailey Maxwell, 758–59; William  
Maxwell, 409n; Carlos Tafolla, 409n;  
Nathan Tenney, 488, 756  
Greers and rustlers, 224, 756  
Hamblin, Maxwell, and stolen horses, 409–10  
impetus for Arizona Rangers, 150n, 409n  
murder of: Diana Fife, 399–400; William  
Walter Layton, 400; Laura Nuttall, 493  
Oren Merrill and stolen horses, 449  
outlaws/cattle thieves, 65, 150, 224, 318, 481  
Saint Johns War, 733  
Tonto Basin (Pleasant Valley) War, 846, 856  
Wham Paymaster robbery, 277–78, 422–23  
Woodruff ACMI robbery, 734

### *Businesses*

Arizona: Becker Mercantile, 113, 151;  
Casa Vieja (hotel), 556; Chandler  
Improvement Company, 41, 71;  
Citizen's Bank, 404, 405, 736;  
Everybody's Drug Store, 556; Flake  
Brothers General Merchandise,  
188, 728; Haymore Mercantile, 863;  
International Harvester Corp, 697;  
Johnson's Store, 35; Joseph Clark's  
furniture store, 549; Lo Wright & Sons  
grocery, 826; William Phelps and Roy  
LeSueur's grocery, 549, 837; Northern  
Arizona State Bank, 285; O. S. Stapley  
Implement Company, 608; Reeds  
Lodge, 151; Rex Hotel, 376; Vance  
Auditorium/Mezona (Mesa), 748, 753,  
859; Weech Opera House, 496  
Mexico: Jorgensen Tailor Shop, 688  
Utah: Beaver Woolen Mills, 742; Sarah  
Daft Home, 667n  
women's businesses: Dana [Maternity  
Home], 838; E. C. Fuller General  
Merchandise, 202; St. David Store

(Margaret Goodman), 826; Watson's  
Flower Shop, 624; West/Riggs/  
Houghton Hotel, 281

### *Civil War*

Battle of Chickamauga, 381–82  
Civil War, 9, 80, 115n–16, 175n, 224, 380–  
82, 523n, 609n, 722, 749, 831  
slaves, 14–15, 43, 80, 190–91, 223–24, 264n,  
275, 301, 490, 771n, 831  
Grand Army of the Republic (GAR), 175n  
Libby Prison, 722  
United Daughters of the Confederacy, 82  
Vulture Mine (Arizona), 175n

### *Disease and Medical*

accidents: Bryce, 491; Cutler, 124, 126–27;  
Gardner, 205–6; Greenhaw, 81, 221;  
Kleinman, 355; Leavitt, 586; Phelps,  
535; Pomeroy, 551; Quinn, 566; Vance,  
754; West, 770; deaths: Burke, 318;  
Deans, 135; Driggs, 154–55; Fish, 182;  
Gibbons, 208; Greer, 225; Hancock,  
240; Heywood, 272; Hubbard, 491;  
Hunt, 299; Kleinman, 376; Palmer,  
518; Peel, 491; Peterson, 531n; Randall,  
575; Rogers, 601; Smith, 285; Smith,  
667; Vance, 753; Webb, 761; Whipple,  
707; Willis, 811  
amputations: Cutler, 126; Gardner, 206;  
Morris, 477  
appendicitis: Shumway, 641; Whipple, 791  
asthma, sick: Flake, 196; Goodman, 823;  
Palmer, 517; Phelps, 539; Willis, 812  
burns: Flake, 817; Hansen, 784; Holladay,  
107; Jacobson, 560; Lake, 483; McRae,  
215; Morris, 476; Wright, 824; deaths:  
Hunt, 292, Hunt, 187n, 341, 603;  
McBride, 177  
cancer, sick: Johnson, 325; Scott, 630;  
Vance, 752; Webb, 764; deaths:  
Johnson, 319; Larson, 388; Larson,  
397; Peterson, 531; Turley, 731;  
Westover, 782; Willis, 801; Willis, 812  
cerebral palsy: Decker, 141  
cholera, on ship: 487n; on plains: 87–88,  
223, 346n, 445, 623; sick: Porter, 558;  
deaths: Chandler, 822; Houghton/  
Winters, 281n; Pearce, 469; Rogers,  
153; Smith, 88; Stratton, 545; cholera  
morbus: Hunt, 291; St. Vitus's dance  
(cholera in children): Willis, 801n  
croup: 208; death: Merrill, 445  
diabetes, death: Phelps, 535; Smith, 686  
diphtheria (epidemics), 68–69, 142n, 288,  
322, 611, 636, 715; sick: Ellsworth (6  
sick), 251; Flake (2), 727, 818; Hansen  
(quarantined), 249; Hunt, 288; Rogers  
(4), 611; deaths: Brewer (3 died), 68;  
Decker (3), 142n; Ellsworth (3), 251;

Hansen (1), 255; Kempe (2), 351, 356;  
Kempton (2), 359; Kleinman (2), 372;  
Lee (2), 412; Merrill (1), 452; Pearce  
grandchildren (5), 521; Phelps (1), 533;  
Randall (1), 575n; Rogers (2), 594n;  
Shumway (1), 641n; Smith (2), 684;  
Smith (1), 692; Smith (1), 694; Tanner  
(1), 714; Wood (4), 819  
dropsy (edema): Palmer, 517; Pulsipher,  
562; Scott (herbs), 630  
dysentery (“summer complaint”): 806n;  
deaths: Brewer, 71; Heywood, 272n;  
Larson, 396n  
healings, 5, 6, 74–75, 99, 123, 242, 281, 453,  
638, 764–65  
heart trouble (dropsy): Ellsworth, 163;  
Goodman, 218; Hancock, 244;  
Heywood, 272; Millett, 464; Pomeroy,  
544; Pomeroy, 557; Porter, 559; Webb,  
760, 762; deaths: Campbell, 296;  
Crosby, 302; Eagar, 161; Larson, 397;  
Nelson, 485; Pomeroy, 554; Smith,  
689; Tanner, 714; Udall, 744, 746;  
Vance, 753; Westover, 782; Willis, 797  
inflammatory rheumatism, sick: McFate,  
788; Phelps, 535; Tanner, 713; Willis,  
797; deaths: Eagar, 161  
influenza, sick: Hunt, 292; Larson, 394;  
deaths: Grimes, 229; Hunt, 296; Smith,  
689; Young, 829; flu epidemic of 1918:  
109, 229, 296, 321, 631, 761–62  
insanity (mental illness): 60, 86, 301, 375n,  
723–24, 739n; Adair, 375n; Tompkins,  
722  
kidney disease, 60; sick: Shelley, 623;  
Vance, 752; death: Randall, 577  
malaria (ague, chills and fever, congestive  
chills, intermittent fever): 166n; at  
St. David: 119n, 425n, 438–39, 524;  
at Obed: 581; in Mexico: 683; sick:  
Gilchrist, 212; Haws, 265; Kartchner,  
346; McRae, 439; Merrill, 444; Merrill,  
453; Mills, 265; Peterson, 530; Smith,  
683; Turley, 729, 875; Willis, 810–11;  
death: Lindsey, 184n  
measles, on ships, 92n, 355n, 658; in Utah,  
445; sick: Goodman, 824; Kempe,  
348; Smith, 684; Turley, 730; deaths:  
Merrill, 454; Morris, 474  
meningitis, death: Peterson, 531  
mountain fever (Rocky Mountain spot-  
ted fever): 329; sick: Kartchner, 347;  
Vance, 751  
murder: Green, 277; Fife, 401  
pellagra, death: Kleinman, 375  
pneumonia (lung fever): 60; sick: Decker,  
140; Kartchner, 343; McNeil, 434;  
Smith, 684; deaths: Cluff, 113;  
Deans, 137; Erickson, 781; Flake,  
188; Heywood, 272n; Isaacson, 311;

Mills, 467; Morris, 474; Peterson, 531; Roseberry, 109; Sirrinc, 652; Willis, 801; Young, 750  
 rheumatic fever: Goodman, 218  
 rheumatism (and siatica): Allen, 21, 41; Bloomer, 414; Brewer, 64; Hansen, 255; Johnstun (hot springs), 332; Kartchner, 347–48; Peterson, 531; Pulsipher, 562; Quinn, 567; Smith, 680; Tompkins (hot springs), 722; Willis, 810  
 scarlet fever, 350n, 355n, 562; sick: Hansen, 249; Hunt, 291; deaths: Hunt, 291; Lee, 412; Pulsipher, 562; West, 773  
 silicotuberculosis, death: Johnson, 322  
 smallpox, 248, 327, 350n (or measles or scarlet fever), 355, 374, 586; death in Mexico, 603, 618; in Lehi, AZ, 463, 699; in Mesa, 542; in Savoia, NM, 137, 187, 305, 341; pest house, 587, 607; quarantine of Mesa, 476; Sister Woodruff in Mexico, 557; vaccination, 339  
 sore eyes: Hunt, 290; Kimball, 368  
 stroke, sick: Dalton, 133, 242; Flake, 196; deaths: Berry, 56; Deans, 137; Gibbons, 211; Goodman, 823; Grimes, 229; Peterson, 531; Smith, 689; sick/died: Greer, 225; Hakes, 233; Hunter, 632; Johnson, 322; Minnerly, 471; Udall, 745  
 quinsy (tonsillitis), sick: Scott, 631  
 toothache, 820–21; sick: Hansen, 248; death: Hall, 472  
 typhoid, 47, 838; sick: Heywood, 273; Hobson, 698; Hunt, 295; Kartchner, 343; Lamb, 378; McRae, 439; Merrill, 446; Shill, 636; Vance, 751; Whipple, 786; deaths: Brewer, 63; Brewer, 68; Cardon, 779, 822–23; Cook, 700n; Isaacson, 311; Merrill, 453; Merrill, 607n; Pomeroy, 543; Richards, 582; Roseberry, 109; Shill, 57; Whitworth, 831; Willis, 811; Wood, 799, 822–23; Youngblood, 832  
 tic douloureux/neuralgia, sick: Gardner, 206; Hunt, 292  
 tuberculosis, 60, 83n, 214; sick: Ellsworth, 163; Vance, 752; deaths: Gilchrist, 214; Jones, 338; Young, 830; Desert Inn Sanatorium/Ingelside Club, 214  
 unknown fever, 535, 560  
 whooping cough, 609n; sick: Ballard, 49; Hansen, 249; Heywood, 273; Hunt, 339; Rogers, 596; Wood, 778; deaths: Maxwell, 758; Rogers, 596; Rogers, 607; Smith, 678; Willis, 810

*Fairs*

Arizona: county, 5, 30, 182; state, 223, 392, 545, 752; citrus, 748

New Mexico, Texas: state, 223  
 Utah: state, 330, 812  
 World's Fairs: Chicago (1893), 233; Chicago (1933), 249; San Francisco, 608; San Diego, 202; Seattle, 91; St. Louis, 91

*Federal Writers Project*

xii, 4–5, 7–9, 12–15, 27–28, 64, 158, 491  
*Arizona: A Guide to the Sunset State*, 5

*Ferries*

See Places Index: Lee's Ferry, Lower Colorado River Ferries  
 Navajo Bridge, 20, 647, 850

*Freighting*

Arizona: at Mesa, 262–63, 751; Bowie/Willcox to Globe, 108, 179, 419, 422; Flagstaff to Moenkopi, 292; Flagstaff to Pine, 202, 575n; Hackberry to Hardyville, 308, 366; Holbrook to Fort Apache, 476n, 730–31; Holbrook to Keams Canyon, 714–15; Kansas City to Camp Apache, 227; Maricopa Station to Phoenix/Mesa, 336, 463; Mesa to Pine, 202; out of Springerville, 745; Silver King mine to Mesa, 375; Tucson to Gila Valley, 418; Willcox/Bowie to Tombstone/Bisbee, 439, 492; Yuma to Phoenix, 221  
 Mexico, 120, 684–85  
 Utah, 41, 201, 363, 385, 572  
 wagons, 476; Bain, 220; Studebaker, 579n  
 women freighters: Margaret Cheney Brewer, 63; Rebecca Hancock Tenney, 718; Mary Flake Turley, 730–31; Salina Smithson Turley, 732–33

*Homesteading*

Arizona homesteads, 108, 119, 137, 151, 221, 253, 314, 378, 386, 425, 472, 527, 631, 642, 721, 729, 731, 745, 790, 801, 816, 840, 854, 857–58, 860–61, 863  
 Homestead Act of 1862, 27, 217n  
 Utah homesteads, 77, 330, 616, 667, 739  
 Ute Reservation opened in 1904, 137  
 women homesteaders: Johnson wives, 326; Mary Ann Smith McNeil, 434; Eliza Smith Rogers, 598; Eliza Tenney Smith, 285; Sarah Carling Webb, 674–65

*Immigration (to Arizona)*

Arkansas Company, 567, 566n, 853  
 companies from Utah: George Lake Company, 101; Jones Company, 24; Mesa Company, 23n, 24, 652–53, 859  
 women who drove own team, 839; Elizabeth Allen, 21; Sarah Berry, 54;

Lois Bushman, 90; Sarah York Carter, 389; Janetta Ferrin, 179; Mary Flake, 727; Francelle Heywood, 274; Ida and May Hunt, 743; Caroline Kimball, 363, 448; Ella Merrill, 74; Mary Jane Pearce, 520; Annise Robinson, 654; Eliza Tanner, 710; Clara Turley, 818n; Charlotte Webb, 759–60; Ellen Webb, 759–60; Sarah Webb, 759–60; Cedenia Willis, 809; Reverse trips: Christina Nuttall (1893), 493; Salina Smithson (1887), 734

*Immigration (to United States and Utah)*

emigrant ships: *Amazon*, 570n; *Antarctic*, 116; *Arkwright*, 636n; *B. S. Kimball*, 355n; *Belle Wood*, 636n; *Berlin*, 487n; *Camillus*, 239n; *Clara Wheeler*, 327n, 330n; *Consignment*, 172; *Ellen*, 420n, 422, 436n; *Empire*, 698; *Enoch Train*, 147n, 239n; *Excellence Toll*, 116; *Excellent No. 12*, 114; *Franklin*, 92; *George Washington*, 235, 702n; Guion Line, 293; *Hanover*, 677n; *Hibernium (Hibernia?)*, 132; *Horizon*, 177; *Isaac Wright*, 145; *Jersey*, 402; *John J. Boyd*, 100, 529; *Minnesota*, 658; *Monarch of the Sea*, 349, 781n; *Nevada*, 289n, 293, 297n; *S. Curling*, 239n, 501; *Wellfleet*, 431; *William Stetson*, 327–28; *William Tapscott*, 305n, 384, 663; *Windermere*, 821; *Wisconsin*, 293; *Wyoming*, 293  
 handcarts, 124, 189, 384, 663, 669, 703, 767n; rescue, 523n, 623; Willie Handcart Co., 320n, 530n  
 Mississippi Saints (Pueblo, CO), 106n, 194n, 275–76n, 346, 348, 395n, 458, 732  
 Perpetual Emigrating Fund, 17, 116, 177, 235n, 436  
 reasons: Corn Law of 1815, 490; Crimean War, 327; Irish Potato Famine, 327, 490

*Irrigation*

artesian wells, 119, 121, 425, 861  
 canals: Bryce Canal, 860; Eden, 108, 119; Graham Canal, 860; Hohokam canals, 70, 334n, 506; Mesa canals, 64, 71, 309–10, 414, 424, 438, 546, 650, 652, 752; Montezuma Canal, 405, 447; Snowflake, 386; Swilling Irrigating and Canal Co., 334n, 506; Union Canal, 405  
 dams: Bluewater Dam, 55n, Charleston Dam, 439; Joseph City Dam, 95, 247; Lyman Dam (St. Johns), 55n, 152, 746; Old Taylor Dam, 347; Ramah Dam, 55n; Roosevelt Dam, 456n; Salado Dam, 55; Tuba City Dam, 578; Virgin

## PIONEER WOMEN OF ARIZONA: SUBJECTS

River Dam, 687; Woodruff dam, 55, 136, 138–39; Zion Dam, 55n; wash-outs, 98, 108, 136, 191, 347, 593, 746  
drowned in canal, 531  
irrigation, 78, 108, 148, 449, 734, 853;  
Governor Brodie, 369n; Mexico, 864; Nevada, 331; Utah, 306; Wyoming, 795  
women's contributions: cooking for the men, 94, 247, 650; money from Relief Society, 55

### *Marriage*

divorce: 11, 435n, 482, 829–30, 840; Baird, 45n; Bourn, 59n; Clayton, 2, 571, 728; Cross/White, 116n; Daley, 131; Eagar, 160, 162; Fife, 401; Fish, 182–83; Johnson, 325n; Johnstun, 331–32; McClendon, 229; Oakley, 501; Price/Garner/Cutler, 126–27; Ramsay, 571n; Sponseller, 293; Steers, 472; Twitchell, 460; Williams, 780  
Edmunds-Tucker Act, 405, 436n, 492, 828  
polygamy/plural marriage, xii, 13–15, 26, 51n, 76, 98n, 101, 133–34, 162, 173, 182–83, 192–93, 197, 228n, 234, 238, 150, 268–69, 276, 303–4, 316, 316–18, 325–26, 331, 350, 353, 356, 373, 375, 390n, 401–2n, 432, 437n, 439–40, 464, 492–93, 496, 534, 568, 571, 618, 647, 656, 658, 666, 673, 675, 680, 683, 688, 704, 714–15, 763, 779, 788, 819–20, 829–30, 837, 850, 862  
prison: Detroit, MI, 350n, 352–53, 356, 656, 746; Utah Territorial Penitentiary, 390n; Yuma Penitentiary, 34, 192, 534, 656, 723, 819  
women living plural marriage: Cherrizade & Johanna Averett, 539, 644; Lois & Mary Ann Bushman, 90–94; Medora & Lucinda Call, 99; Cornelia Cardon, 823; Suzette Cardon, 101; Sarah Carter, 389; Hannah & Celia Chlarson, 104–5; Sylvia & Happylyona Clark, 295n; Harriet & Merintha Cluff, 112–13; Mary Cutler, 126n; Adeline Daley, 131; Ann Dalton, 133; Mary Ann & Polly Ellsworth, 251; Catherine & Electa Emmett, 169; Christiana & Mary Farnsworth, 171–73; Diana, Phoebe, & Cynthia Fife, 400–1; Adelaide Fish, 182–83; Lucy & Prudence Flake, 191–93, 195, 197; Melissa Flannigan, 809n; Mary Foster, 199; Ellen Fuller, 201; Caroline, Hannah, & Laduska Grover, 130n; Louisa Hamblin, 236–37; Margaret Hancock, 241; Emma & Sophia Hansen, 250; Alice, Catherine, & Sylvia Hatch, 641n; Barbara Haws, 267–68; Happylyona & Sarah Hunt, 296, 303–4; Editha, Mary Ann, &

Mary Johnson, 628; Jane Johnson, 819; Metta & Johanna Johnson, 316–18; Sarah Melissa Johnson, 325–26; Ellen & Elizabeth Johnstun, 331; Margaret [& Elizabeth] Kartchner, 347–48, 708; Anna & Olena Kempe, 350–53, 355–56; Caroline & Juliette Kimball, 365; Anna Kleinman, 371–75; Ellen & Olivia Larson, 387–88, 665; Elizabeth, Septima, & Rosa Layton, 403, 405; Ann Leavitt, 406; Rhoda, Polly, & Martha Matthews, 276; Maria & Augusta McRae, 439–40; Cyrena Merrill, 445; Henrietta & Mary Jane Minnerly, 472; Regula Naegle, 372; Ann Nelson, 482; Christina & Laura Nuttall, 492–93; Esther & Elizabeth Openshaw, 503, 496; Mary & Clarinda Phelps, 533–36; Sarah & Martha Phelps, 538; Lucretia & Etta Pomeroy, 549–50; Matilda, Irene, & Jessamine Pomeroy, 553–54; Mary Ann Ramsay, 571; Emeline Rich, 130; Anna, Ruth, & Lorana Rogers, 584, 602–3, 617–18; Priscilla & Susannah Roundy, 798n; Harriet & Harriet Shill, 636; Louisa, Elizabeth, & Henrietta Shumway, 640–41; Annise & Mary Skousen, 656; Ellen & Maria Smith, 666; Emma, (Margaret), Janet, Augusta, & Emma Smith, 658–59, 670, 673–75, 678, 680; Della & Sarah Ellen Smith, 661, 694; Mary Ann & Nancy Smith, 683, 686, 688; Mary & Keziah Stock, 704; Eliza & Ellen Tanner, 711–15; Sarah, Charlotte, & Ellen Webb, 759, 763; Joanna Westover, 782–83; Annie & Mary Whipple, 788; Lydia & Grace Wilhelm, 317n; Frances & Elizabeth Willis, 801; Jane & Launa Wood, 819; Ella & Ida Udall, 744n, Rhoda Young, 828–29

### *Mexico*

exodus of Latter-day Saints from Mexico (1912), 27, 37n, 85n, 102, 113, 162, 393, 426, 630, 685, 688–89, 765, 786, 820, 846, 862  
families that lived in Mexico: Brown, 400–1; Bunker, 327n; Burk, 75; Cardon, 101–3, 314n, 580n, 823; Carlton, 630; Clayton, 1–2, 4, 197; Cluff, 113; Eagar, 162; Farnsworth, 171, 173; Fish, 183; Foster, 198–99; Gonzales, 174–76; Hall, 170; Hamblin, 238; Hansen 258; Hawes, 268–69; Johnson, 20n, 629; Judd, 630, 736n; MacDonald, 20n; Maxwell, 759; McCall, 426; McNeil, 434–35; Mills, 467; Minnerly, 471–72; Naegle, 373; Nelson, 482, 485–86; Nuttall, 492–93; Ramsay, 571; Richardson, 789n;

Rogers, 602–4, 618; Romney, 636n, 789n; Savage, 51n; Scott, 629–31; Skousen, 656; Smith, 681, 683–86, 688; Thurber, 307n; Turley, 335n, 726, 728; Webb, 760, 766; Whipple, 786–68; Wilhelm, 317n; Williams, 765n, 779–80; Wood, 6, 819–21  
freighting, 24, 120, 666, 863  
initial/exploratory trips, 26, 34n, 62n, 98, 187n, 326, 401, 406, 447  
Mexico, 67n, 74, 245, 251, 309, 335, 355–56, 363, 424, 449–50, 532, 545, 556–57, 594, 608, 843, 846, 848, 853, 857, 863–66, 874  
Mexican Independence Day, 225, 271  
Mexican Revolution, 162, 630–31, 685, 760, 765–66, 785, 820–21, 848, 864, 866  
war with Mexico, 224, 346n, 483

### *Midwives*

baby stories, 241, 522  
called/set apart, 240, 331, 526, 539, 679, 754, 837  
DUP Doctor's Room, 240, 679  
Deseret Hospital, 713n, 752n  
individuals: Archibald, 491; Bates, 653; Dana, 838; Decker, 140; Fuller, 202, 208; Hancock, 240; Hansen, 254; Holladay, 277; Hunt, 285–86; Johnson, 318; Johnstun, 331; Kleinman, 373; Laughlin, 415n; Nelson, 291; Pearce, 522; Phelps, 539, 554; Pomeroy, 554; Ramsay, 571; Richards, 581–82; Scott, 631; Smith, 679; Vance, 754; Whitmore, 125; Young, 713n  
sanitation, 139, 589  
School of Obstetrics and Nursing, 752n  
Snowflake Maternity Hospital, 760n, 838  
training, 140, 554, 571, 672, 752, 754, 801, 837–38

### *Mills, Lumber and Grist*

Campbell sawmill in Santa Rita Mountains, 424, 439–40, 863  
grist/flour mills: Apache Co., 745, 857; Graham Co., 104–5, 404–5, 453, 496, 608, 736, 860; Maricopa Co., 174, 262, 309, 449, 652, 859; Mexico, 864; Navajo Co., 105, 640, 711, 797, 828?, 853, 855; Utah, 62  
Hayden Mill, 174, 309, 449  
Mt. Trumbull sawmill, 65, 68, 283, 290, 471  
sawmills: Apache Co., 46–47, 311, 410, 815; Gila Co., 292, 622; Graham Co., 71, 76, 104, 277n, 495, 566, 736; Mexico, 485, 684, 864; Navajo Co., 62, 65, 591, 711, 757; New Mexico, 158, 858; Ontario, Canada, 264–65; San Bernardino, CA, 276, 484; Utah/Idaho, 69, 76, 117, 133,

260, 266, 330, 364, 410, 428, 485–86, 630, 640, 645  
 shingles/shingle mill: 63, 65, 68, 261, 485, 801;  
 Idaho, 69, 261; Mexico, 866; Utah, 485  
 Shumway, Charles, 640, 853  
 Tenney, Warren, 283–85

*Mining*

miners, 322, 369n, 379, 393, 413, 425, 550, 543  
 stamp mills, 58, 175n  
 women's employment: boarding house, 587; cook at Sombrero Butte, 549; Silver King boarding house, 58

*Missions*

Arizona missionaries: Ashael Allen, 35; Ben Rich Allen, 36; Benjamin Allen, 35–36; Gove Allen, 36; John S. Allen, 35; Loren Allen, 36; Russell Allen, 36; Charles Ballard, 52; son of Julia Ballard, 52; two sons of Ella Biggs, 58; Henry Boyle, 390n; Adam Brewer, 71–72; Leslie Brewer, 71; Thomas Colborn, 552–53; Louis Decker, 141; Elijah DeWitt, 151; Charles L. Flake I, 26, 187, 192; John Flake, 185; Osmer Flake, 190n; Alma Goodman, 218; Glen Goodman, 218; Harry Goodman, 218–19; Joseph Edwin Goodman, 218; Joseph Thomas Goodman, 218; Morten Goodman, 218; William Goodman, 823; Greer family to Texas, 152, 218, 224; Hans Hansen Jr., 253–54, 267; James Hansen (son of Emma), 248; William W. Haws, 267; Joseph N. Heywood, 272; Joseph Neal Heywood Jr., 274; Jesse Hobson, 698; Joseph Kempe, 357; Glenn Kempton, 532; Andrew Kimball, 368; sons of Caroline Kimball, 365; James Moses Larson, 391; seven children of Stella Larson, 392; Joseph Leavitt, 407; James T. Lisonbee, 415; Alonzo Matthews, 418; George Matthews, 418; Alexander McRae, 219n; Philemon Merrill, 445; Artemus Millett, 462–63; Edward Noble, 490; Paul Nuttall, 496; John Oakley, 501; four sons of Rhoda Perkins, 525; Hyrum Phelps, 534; Ed Pomeroy, 71; Reuel Pomeroy, 549; four sons of Sarah Matilda Pomeroy, 70, 554; Talma Pomeroy, 556; Charles Pulsipher, 561; Daniel Pulsipher, 561; Alfred Randall, 577; Howard Randall, 575; Elijah Reeves, 151; Joseph Richards, 581; five sons of Clara Rogers, 593; Locy Rogers, 593; Samuel Rogers, 602, 617; Charles Shumway, 640; Roy Sirrine, 651; Alvin Smith, 689; seven

children of Emma Larson Smith, 671; Jesse M. Smith, 695; Jesse N. Smith, 142, 658, 674, 676, 678; Joseph Holmes Smith, 686; Joseph West Smith, 661n, 692, 694; Silas D. Smith, 666; William Cooke Smith, 684; Orson Spencer, 590n; Henry M. Tanner, 711; Theodore Turley, 729–30; David K. Udall, 739; E. M. Webb, 760; John A. West, 772; three sons of Johanna Westover, 782; Karl West, 770; John L. Westover, 782; two sons of Fannie Willis, 799; James Willie, 529; John Henry Willis Jr., 799; Joseph Stratton Willis, 805; James T. Woods, 779, 821  
 Indian missionaries in Arizona: Orville Bates, 755; Jacob Hamblin, 18, 166–67; Ira S. Hatch, 756; Lorenzo Hill Hatch, 138–39; Alexander B. Hunsaker, 695; Joseph Buck Wakefield, 755;  
 local missionaries: Herbert Berry, 56; Martin D. Bushman, 56; Jesse Decker, 56; Eugene Flake, 56; Virgil Flake, 56; Ammon Morris, 56; Samuel H. Rogers, 584, 618; Jesse N. Smith Jr., 683; John Henry Willis (reformation), 782;  
 missionary dies of flu, 689  
 missionary service, xii, 12, 20, 219, 840, 873–76  
 other missionaries: Edgar Brossard, 700; Isaac Higbee Jr., 602; Joel Hills Johnson, 677n; T. B. Lewis, 739n; Joseph W. McMurrin, 110; David W. Patten, 227n; Orson Pratt, 132n; Parley P. Pratt, 265; Joseph R. Robinson, 109; Miles Park Romney, 636n; Charles R. Savage, 100n; Joseph F. Smith (later President of Church), 561; Erastus Snow, 92n; Lorenzo Snow, 99–100; T. B. H. Stenhouse, 100; John Taylor (later President of Church), 265; Joseph Toronto, 100  
 ships: *Abyssinia*, 581; *Spree*, 581  
 Vauddis/Waldenses (religious dissenters), 99, 100  
 women missionaries: Barbara Allen (with husband to Indians), 33; Ida Allen (with husband), 37; Phoebe Bushman (with husband), 724; Ruth Goodman Tilton, 218; Mabel Goodman, 218; two daughters of Emma Hansen (Edna & May), 248; Lillian Peterson, 531; May Pomeroy (mission mother), 556; Monita Pomeroy, 549; Ellen Smith (with husband), 667; Charlotte Webb (with daughter to Navajos), 761; four granddaughters of Johanna Westover, 782; Annie Williams (with husband, Pleasant, to Mexico), 779–80

*Mormon Battalion*

16, 24, 41, 44n, 72n, 106n, 126, 153, 155, 223–24, 270, 624, 724, 736n, 741, 851

*Mormons in Arizona*

Arizona Temple (Mesa), 53–56, 71, 104, 109, 151n, 202, 218, 222, 228, 233n, 249, 276, 418, 426, 435, 454, 457–58, 544–45, 548n, 556, 582, 586, 593–94, 594n, 662, 667, 671, 689, 695, 736, 739–40, 748, 753, 761–62, 780, 820, 841–43  
 Layton Hall (Thatcher), 861

*Mormons in Illinois/Missouri/Ohio*

Battle of Crooked River, 227n, 449n, 602, 838  
 Carthage Jail, 16, 54n, 130, 219, 324, 444, 483, 538  
 extermination order in Missouri, 537n  
 Hawn's Mill, 488–89n, 537, 838  
 Kirtland Temple, 323, 441, 483, 602  
 Liberty Jail, 219n, 423, 437  
 Nauvoo, 16, 38, 62, 129–30, 153, 166, 168, 190, 200, 223, 226–27, 259, 275, 301, 323–24, 327n, 345, 362, 371, 377, 444, 450, 469, 483, 498, 508, 537–38, 551–52, 583, 600n, 602, 621–23, 636n, 639, 673, 690, 742, 763n, 838  
 Nauvoo Temple, 100n, 323, 371, 444, 583, 621  
 Zion, 265n, 355n, 442–43  
 Zion's Camp, 51n, 132n, 551n

*Mormon Organizations*

Aaronic Priesthood, 37, 219n, 459n  
 Primary, 33, 37, 41, 52, 64, 117, 134, 139–40, 143, 165, 179, 184–85, 192, 216, 315, 321, 325, 337, 357, 360, 376, 392, 400–1, 422–23, 453, 501, 513, 531, 545, 549, 562, 588, 590, 593, 596, 598, 603, 607, 618, 625, 629, 647, 661, 667, 699, 712–13, 760, 782, 802, 816, 825  
 Sunday School (Deseret Sunday School Union), 12, 22, 27, 50, 55, 58, 64, 88, 100, 134, 139–40, 143, 160, 184, 192, 207, 210, 216, 218–19, 248, 258, 283, 288–89, 291, 315, 321, 325, 350, 360, 368, 392, 394–96, 400, 425, 430, 496, 501, 513, 521, 544, 549, 562, 629–30, 635, 667, 711–12, 717, 725, 745, 751–52, 757, 766, 782, 784, 807, 816, 824–25, 828, 855  
 Young Men's Mutual Improvement Association (YMMIA), 219, 463, 739  
 Young Women (YLMIA, Young Ladies Mutual Improvement, Retrenchment Society, etc.), 37, 70, 118–19, 216, 248, 395–96, 425, 435, 453–54, 496–97544, 588, 661, 667, 763, 822

## PIONEER WOMEN OF ARIZONA: SUBJECTS

### *Native Americans*

adoptions: 452; Fannie Crosby (Adair), 30n, 301–2n; Kemo Johnson, 325, 503, 555; Viroque Kimball, 363; Imogene and John Maxwell, 762; Jeannie Maxwell, 758  
 Brigham Young's policies, 11, 186  
 slave trade, 705n; death of Indian child, 705n  
 encounters on plains, 44, 329, 437, 623n, 733; at Fort Laramie, 178, 560; in Omaha, 289, 298; at Ponca, Nebraska, 166, 168; help from Sioux, 346  
 pemmican and serviceberries, 414n  
 California (fort at San Bernardino), 220, 276  
 missions to Native Americans, 20

### *Native Americans, Arizona/New Mexico*

Alpine, AZ, 272; Bush Valley, AZ, 409, 510  
 Apache: xvi, 11–12, 23–24, 78n, 85, 108, 111–12, 120–21, 137, 174, 179, 181, 184, 188, 236, 244–45, 251, 257, 267, 291, 359, 401, 409–10, 412, 419, 424, 434, 439, 466–7, 469, 476, 489, 495, 505, 524, 592, 615, 728, 735–36, 767, 770, 784, 786, 799, 801, 816n, 855, Carrizo and Cibique Apaches, 465n–66n  
 Apache intra-tribal conflicts: San Carlos and White Mountain, 434; Cibique and Carrizo, 251, 465–66, 767  
 attitudes toward, 11–12, 245, 520–21, 524–25, 539  
 “Aunt Melissa,” 326  
 battles between Apaches and U.S. Army, 401, 592; at Big Dry Wash, 291, 299n, 592n  
 Bosque Redondo, 768n  
 Bureau of Indian Affairs/Indian agents, 245; Henry L. Hart, 468–69; Tuba City, 850–51  
 Gila Valley, 180, 309  
 dance at Fort Apache, 785–86  
 deaths from Native Americans: Jacob Ferrin, 179–80; John Fife's companions, 399–400; Nathan B. Robinson, 11, 181, 655, 767–68, 696n, 774; Lot Smith, 72, 292n; Frank Thurston, 390; James M. Whitmore and Robert McIntyre, 126n; Wright brothers, 404, 825–26  
 deaths of Native Americans: drowned at Lee's Ferry, 500, 796; smallpox at Mesa, 702  
 employed: at Mesa, 699; hired to watch stock while on the trail, 334  
 friends with Navajo, Zuni, Hopi: 187, 240, 242, 341, 395; with Bah Hah, 184; at Charles Flake's funeral, 188; Lyman Hancock and injured Indian at Water Canyon, 244; Marium Hancock and John Williams, 244; basket given to

McRae family, 424; Perkins family, 524; at Savoia, 187, 744  
 fears, 62, 85, 107, 143, 181, 191, 220, 251, 272, 424, 438–39, 452, 480, 703, 719  
 goals of education, 216n  
 Hamblin, Jacob, 166–67, 190, 236, 248, 250, 301, 732; marriage with Indian women, 236n  
 Indian trade: at Adair, 728–29; at Pine 202, 228; at Pinedale, 258  
 interactions, 11–12; Adair, 790; Alpine, 409–10, 511; Benson, 404; Cherry Creek, 279; Forestdale, 111–12, 181, 251, 267, 465–66, 494–95, 789; Greer Ranch, 150; Joseph City, 632, 710; Lehi and Mesa, 40, 42, 262, 326, 365, 374, 586, 751; Moenkopi, 452–53, 480, 486, 578; Pearce's Ferry, 625; Phoenix Park, 614–15; Pine, 202, 228, 299, 573; Pinedale, 242, 314, 318; Pipe Springs, 645; Pleasanton, NM, 236; Savoia, NM, 744; Show Low, 253, 778; at Silver Creek, 520; Snowflake, 154?, 471, 695?, 794, 799, 801; St. David, 118–20, 447, 453; Tuba City, 577–58; Whiteriver, 63; Williams Valley, NM, 243; Woodruff, 137; during prayer, 112, 587; going to Camp Verde to avoid Apaches, 452; in the Gila Valley, 78, 108, 422; in northern Arizona, 282; with Margaret Baird, 46–47  
 interactions on the trail to Arizona, 77, 124, 307, 421; gave gun to Apache, 359; Caroline Kimball shooting with Indians, 364; crops of Native Americans, 743; near Fort Apache, 412, 492, 736; on trail between Alma, NM and Springerville, 816; traded with Hualapai, 476; on trail when returning to St. George, 768; traveled at night, 452  
 interpreters/missionaries: James L. Allen, 578; Andrew Gibbons, 269, 330–31  
 Hopi, 480, 578, 732, 756n, 793, 845n  
 Hualapai (Walapai), 307, 356, 475–76  
 inoculated for smallpox, 702  
 missionaries to Indians, 38, 485, 755; Ira Hatch, 756; Lorenzo H. Hatch, 138; Charlotte Maxwell Webb, 761  
 Navajo, 72, 167n, 187, 292, 341, 395, 413, 471, 474, 480, 524, 578, 716, 732, 756n, 761–62, 768n, 807n  
 Phoenix Indian School, 12  
 Pima and Maricopa volunteer to defend Mesans from Apache, 476  
 removal of Geronimo to Florida and Oklahoma, 11, 245, 252, 299, 401, 418, 810n

reservations: Apache, 46, 63n, 112, 253n, 433, 465, 468, 495, 855; Navajo, 751; San Carlos, 179n, 419; Warm Springs, 236n  
 Papago Ward: bishops: Morten Goodman, 218; Daniel P. Jones, 337; first missionary sent out, 218; numbers of Native Americans, 504; tribal makeup, 218n  
 Zuni, 245n, 341, 395, 641n, 744n, 756n  
 women: cook at Fort Apache, 267; selling butter and cheese to Fort Apache, 520; sewing for Indians, 58, 433–34, 467, 606; teaching at Fort Apache, 620; used natural dyes as did Indians, 519

### *Native Americans, Mexico*

Apache raid and deaths, 786

### *Native Americans, Utah/Idaho*

Black Hawk War, 11, 85, 89, 93, 117, 186, 233, 677n, 807–8  
 disease: Utahans care for sick baby, 474; measles, 445  
 fears, 201, 224, 624, 806–7, 817  
 forting: at Monroe, 378; at Weber Canyon, 403; at Grantsville, 806  
 interactions: Circleville, 624; Fairview, 624, 751; Fillmore, 509; Gunnison, 305; Harrisburg, 201; Kanab, 301, Las Vegas, 200–1, 739; Parowan, 618, 677; Provo, 218, 260, 266, 420; Richfield, 306; Sanpete, 639; Southern Utah, 474; Spring Lake (warned by Guffick), 502, 541; Tasha Spring, 743; Virgin City, 204, 705–6; Washington County, 573; sharing food, 232–33  
 killed by Native Americans: Joseph, Robert, and Isabell Berry, 11, 807; Joseph Higbee, 600; Bailey Lake, 485; Payson man, 420; William Washington Potter, 814  
 missions to Indian Territory: Andrew Kimball, 368, 874; Shoshoni, 231–32, 239; Albert Thurber, 307  
 Mountain Meadows Massacre, 106n  
 Native Americans at Skutumpau selling blankets, 654  
 Paiutes massacred by Mormon militia, 126n  
 Skull Valley Indians, 362–63  
 Tintic War, 200  
 Walker War, 639–40

*Organizations (Fraternal, Benevolent, Pioneer)*  
 Associated Charities, 213–14  
 Daughters of the Arizona Pioneers, 105, 140  
 Daughters of Utah Pioneers, xii, 29, 237, 240, 376, 540–41, 544, 872; Anna K. Camp (Mesa), 376, 541; Cactus Camp (Mesa), 541; Henry Standage Camp (Alma), 541; Ox Bow Camp (Tempe), 541



First Families of Arizona, 82  
 Freemasons, 45–46, 82–83, 176n, 507,  
 722n, 835; Eastern Star, 82  
 International Fellowship of Odd Fellows,  
 83, 214, 505  
 Phoenix Woman's Club, Pioneer District, 82  
 Red Cross, 690, 718  
 Southern Colorado Pioneer Association, 460  
 Woman's Christian Temperance Union, 213  
 United Daughters of the Confederacy, 82

**Railroad, 318**

Atlantic and Pacific Railroad (Atchison,  
 Topeka, and Santa Fe Railway), 25,  
 273, 318, 360, 666, 756–57  
 Central Pacific Railroad, 363  
 Chicago, Milwaukee, and St. Paul  
 Railroad, 114  
 El Paso and Southwestern Railroad, 864  
 Maricopa and Phoenix Railroad, 860  
 Maricopa Station, 26, 85, 336, 365n, 463,  
 542, 698n, 720, 846  
 railroad construction, 36, 237, 291, 311,  
 318, 359–61, 363, 385–86, 395, 410,  
 491, 562, 591, 655, 659, 666, 678, 698,  
 732, 767, 851  
 railroad right-of-way: San Carlos to Globe,  
 419  
 Southern Pacific RR, 25–26, 57, 221, 429,  
 463, 666n, 698n, 863  
 Texas and Pacific RR, 221n  
 Union Pacific RR, 368, 446

**Ranching**

ranches: Aztec Land & Cattle Company,  
 559; Canyon Diablo Ranch, 285;  
 Cluff (Hansen) Ranch, 251, 253–54;  
 Coleman Ranch (Nevada), 269–71;  
 Cooley's Ranch, 257, 730, 778; Curtis  
 Ranch, 119; Desert Land Act of 1875,  
 217n; George Crismon Ranch, 57;  
 Gila Ranch and Cattle Company, 862;  
 Goodspeed Ranch, 861; Greenhaw  
 Ranch, 81; Greer Ranch, 46, 150,  
 224–25, 733; Holladay Ranch, 277;  
 Hooper-Nolton Cattle Company, 452;  
 Huber Ranch, 134; Moroni Cattle  
 Company, 851; Mortensen Ranch, 199,  
 242; Nuttall Ranch, 493; Page/Oak  
 Creek Ranch, 279; Stinson Ranch, 187,  
 395, 517, 520, 727; Tripp/Underwood  
 Ranch, 361; W. J. Flake, 192, 195, 837;  
 Willis Ranch, 799, 801; Windsor Castle  
 Livestock Growers Association, 850  
 ranching, 28n, 36–37, 59, 76, 78, 81, 85,  
 119–21, 125, 166, 169, 293, 299, 301,  
 362, 375, 401, 417–19, 432, 452, 465,  
 485, 490, 530, 558, 626–27, 684, 713–  
 14, 718, 729–31, 744–45, 757, 767, 786,

**Relief Society**

Arizona: Maricopa Stake, 37–38, 58, 152,  
 202, 233, 282, 374–75, 379, 477–78,  
 503–4, 539–40, 554, 588, 601–2, 625,  
 631, 699, 753, 824; St. Johns Stake,  
 54–55, 207, 225, 311, 562, 738, 740;  
 St. Joseph Stake, 80, 104, 107, 119,  
 179, 315, 360, 369, 386, 400, 417, 423,  
 447–48, 496, 531; Snowflake Stake,  
 48, 52–53, 64, 93, 134, 140, 148–49,  
 154–55, 181, 189, 192–93, 248, 315–16,  
 319, 386, 396, 435, 513, 521, 524, 558,  
 581, 661–62, 675, 690, 694, 711, 725,  
 756, 764, 773–74, 782, 802, 805, 828;  
 Tucson Stake, 498  
 block/visiting teaching, 148, 392, 498, 549,  
 631, 697, 713, 782?, 805?, 820, 824  
 celebrations: centennial, 37; going away,  
 618; Granny Band, 38; International  
 Congress of Genealogy, 608–9; jubilee  
 box, 325; sesquicentennial, 647  
 charity: care for the sick, 259, 319, 375–76,  
 379, 386; feed the hungry, 386, 423;  
 lay out the dead, 386, 426; Oklahoma  
 transients, 545n; Thanksgiving Wood  
 Dance, 189  
 fasting and prayer circles, 692  
 fundraising: bazaars, 54; solicitation by  
 visiting teachers, 283; Sunday eggs, 53,  
 109, 521, 774  
 general officers, 61n, 76n, 201n, 215n, 437n,  
 539, 692, 713n  
 health/maternity. *See* Midwives  
 Indian Relief Societies, 337, 761  
 Nauvoo organization, 498, 537  
 publications: *The Pearl*, 774; *Relief Society*  
*Magazine*, 149, 437, 478, 608, 647;  
*Woman's Exponent*, 201n, 436, 646–47  
 Relief Society halls, 233, 283, 773  
 sewing: burial clothing, 52, 54, 154, 259;  
 carpet rags, 725; flag, 775; knitting,  
 41; Mezona stage curtain, 544; quilt-  
 ing, 48, 107, 259, 647; temple clothing  
 and furnishings, 544–45  
 silkworm culture, 75, 663–64  
 wheat: storage, 525  
 woman's suffrage, xii, 56, 233–34, 404,  
 437n, 472n, 590n, 647, 713n, 738,  
 774–76, 836

**Schools**

LDS Academies: Colonia Juárez Academy,  
 864, 866; Gila Academy, 108–9, 425;  
 Saint Johns Stake Academy, 54n; Salt  
 Lake Academy, 70, 542; Snowflake  
 Academy, 51n, 63, 154, 185, 660,  
 726n, 760, 766, 774; Weber Academy  
 (Ogden, UT), 254, 254n  
 Tempe Normal School, 225, 374, 542, 608,  
 651

**Spanish-American War**

410  
 Rough Riders, 369n

**United Order and Co-ops, Arizona**

Arizona Cooperative Mercantile  
 Institution (ACMI or Co-op Store),  
 46, 559n, 590n, 666, 734, 739, 760, 764,  
 766, 800, 828, 836n, 845, 852  
 United Orders, 26, 67n, 331, 446, 603, 624  
 United Order, Allen's Camp/Joseph City,  
 90–91, 93, 594–95, 632, 710–11, 852  
 United Order, Brigham City, 75, 283, 706,  
 724  
 United Order, Obed, 101, 580  
 United Order, Sunset, 93, 98, 163, 283, 331,  
 559, 590, 593–95, 654, 777–78n, 822  
 United Order, Woodruff, 101, 136, 139,  
 191–92n, 198, 245n, 247n  
 Zenos Cooperative Mercantile and  
 Manufacturing Institute (ZCM&MI),  
 549, 590n, 652, 699, 837

**United Order and Co-ops, Utah  
 and Nevada**

United Orders, 75, 306, 317, 510, 584, 764,  
 850  
 Rogers, Samuel H., director at Parowan, 584  
 Zion's Cooperative Mercantile Institute  
 (ZCMI), 549, 590

**U.S. Government**

Bureau of Indian Affairs, 850–51  
 Forest Service, 59n, 170, 186; Gentry  
 Ranger Station, 160; Los Burros  
 (Ranger Station), 170; Pinedale  
 Ranger Station, 65; Sitgreaves  
 National Forest, 186  
 forts. *See* Place Index  
 geological survey, 848n  
 Indian scouts, 188n, 308, 720  
 meat inspector (Department of  
 Agriculture), 82  
 military, 311, 347, 380, 532, 549; army,  
 188n, 26–67, 276; navy, 3, 5–6, 718  
 military pension, 5, 116, 188n, 215n, 332,  
 490; veterans homes, 176n, 299n  
 national parks/monuments: Bryce Canyon,  
 77–78; Pipe Springs, 815n; Zion, 474  
 public health services, 69, 214n, 283  
 telegraph office, 181–83, 739, 829  
 U.S. post offices/mail (selected), 63, 180,  
 188, 300, 404, 692, 728, 745, 816, 846  
 U.S. marshals, 268, 375, 531, 693  
 U.S. Tariff Commission, 700  
 Works Progress Administration (WPA),  
 xii, 5n, 9n, 14, 338  
 Whipple Barracks (Prescott, AZ), 299

## PIONEER WOMEN OF ARIZONA: SUBJECTS

### *U.S. Government Expeditions*

Aubrey Expedition of 1854, 340n  
Beale Expedition of 1857 (Beale Wagon Road), 340n, 793  
Corps of Topographical Engineers of 1853, 816  
Gunnison Massacre, 814, 816  
John Wesley Powell expeditions, 654n, 739  
Sitgreaves Expedition of 1851, 340n

### *Utah*

Endowment House, 107, 111, 114, 117, 136, 142, 226, 231, 250, 272, 277–78, 281, 417, 432, 451, 494, 510, 516, 530, 591, 624, 628, 632, 636  
Johnston, Albert Sidney, 20, 73, 123, 266, 268, 276, 329, 421n, 428, 446, 510, 553, 640, 690, 698, 807, 816, 875  
legislature, 50, 215, 698  
Logan Temple, 287, 485  
militia/resistance, 260n, 266, 807  
Mormon dissenters: Chapman, 484; Godbeites, 100n, 553n; at Fort Laramie, 560; Stenhouses, 100n  
“Move south,” 133–34, 179, 329, 428, 640, 807  
Mountain Meadows Massacre, 106, 802–3  
Ramsay carvings in Utah, 571  
Red Stocking baseball team, 84  
Salt Lake Temple: attendance, 140, 184, 192, 207, 259, 582, 838; construction, 428, 510; dedication, 192–93, 196, 383, 447, 493, 496, 824; marriage, 526, 528, 530n, 556, 582, 584, 622, 624, 630, 838; construction, 21, 76, 135n, 137, 290, 331, 373, 428, 460, 471, 509–10, 519, 530, 622, 706, 823; dedication, 191, 438n, 446n, 510, 654, 773  
Utah War, 260n, 266–67  
Zion, 101–1, 103, 123, 132, 146, 172, 180, 235, 266, 316, 328, 372, 509, 514, 560–61, 636, 781, 822

### *War of 1812*

199, 523n  
Battle of New Orleans, 523n

### *Widows*

relief/decisions, 4, 13, 42, 45n, 83, 189, 268, 718, 829, 834  
widows with young children: Margaret Camp Brantley Baird, 45; Julia Smith Ballard, 52; Ella Shill Biggs, 57; Catherine Reese Clawson, 377; Roberta Flake Clayton, 4, 32; Sarah Rogers Driggs, 154; Sarah Willcox Durfee, 157; Janetta McBride Ferrin, 179; Belle Hunt Flake, 188; Margaret Taylor Goodman, 217,

219, 823–24; Rhoda Polly Holladay Green, 278; Betsey Jane Leavitt Hamblin, 409–10; Louisa Bonelli Hamblin, 237; Mary Cluff Haymore, 112; Francelle Coleman Heywood, 272; Sarah Dowell Hobson, 698; Ella LaVer Holladay, 277n; Hannah McCleve Jackson, 365; Metta Hansen Johnson, 318; Caroline Williams Kimball, 365; Jane Lucinda Judd Knight, 98–99; Cynthia Fife Layton, 400; Elizabeth Williams Layton, 404–5; Elizabeth Fair Lindsey, 184; Julia Owens Lowder, 509; Ella Burk Merrill, 74; Emma Perry Merrill, 453; Margaret Brundage Millett, 464; Maria Tyggeson Peterson, 306; Anna Matilda Doolittle Rogers, 155, 583; Eliza Smith Rogers, 597–98; Bell Stock Seymore, 620; Emma Larson Smith, 670; Eliza Tenney Smith, 285; Mary Ann Mitchell Smith, 685; Mary Fielding Smith, 600n; Nancy Freeman Smith, 688; Clara Longhurst Tenney, 718; Rebecca Hancock Tenney, 716; Caroline Owens Webb, 509; Joanna Erickson Westover, 782; Ellen Oakley Willis, 797; Sara Payson Willis, 403n; Susan Hamilton Youngblood, 831–32

### *Woman's Suffrage*

xii, 56, 233–34, 404, 437n, 474n, 590n, 647, 713n, 738, 774–76, 836

### *World War I*

Armistice, 63, 211, 631, 643, 714  
Croix de Guerre, 790  
Gold Star Mothers Pilgrimage, 671  
service, 695; Brewer, 63; Fellows, 175; Goodman (2), 218; Huber, 337; Hunt, 299n; Jones (2), 337–38; Lee (3), 413; Merrill (2), 455; Noble, 490; Peterson, 531; Rogers, 615; Shumway (2), 643; Smith (3), 671; Tanner, 714; Tenney (2), 718; Udall, 740; Westover (2), 782; Whipple, 787; Whipple (4), 788, 790–91; Willis, 797; Willis, 799; Willis (2), 813  
service, deaths: Charles Flake, 188, 695n; Alvin Fish, 695n; Elijah Greer, 151; Frank Hunt, 299; Roy Lewis, 695n; Warren Savage, 695n; Lehi Smith, 671, 695n; Tenney, 718; Warren Q. Tenney, 695n  
ships: USS *Edsall*, 6n; USS *Langley*, 5–6n; USS *Pecos*, 6n; USS *Whipple*, 6n  
women's support: secretary of draft board, 207; Liberty Bonds and thrift stamps, 718; knitting and sewing for Red Cross, 690, 813

### *World War II*

home front, 53, 186, 393, 435, 467n  
service, 4n–6, 304, 435, 740, 782  
Oak Ridge, TN/atomic bomb, 71  
deaths: Bill Clayton, 4–6; Ambrose Hunt, 304; Paul Hunt, 304; Quince Hunt, 304; Ray Mills, 467; Gyle Standifird, 304; Hunt Standifird, 304; Marion West, 467; Waldo Willis, 467  
World War II, 304, 393, 467, 549, 782